

Projeto GESEP/IPEA

A ECONOMIA DO DESFLORESTAMENTO DA AMAZÔNIA

Projeto Coordenado por
Eustáquio J. Reis

SUMÁRIO

1. Correspondências sobre o Projeto 5p.
2. Base de Dados Municipais sobre o Volume de Madeira e a Biomassa Florestal da Amazônia Legal, por Claudio Belmonte de Athayde BOHRER 16p.
3. Estimativas de extensão da Malha Rodoviária em Nível Municipal para a Amazônia Legal, por Maria José Silveira PESSÔA 24p.
4. The Impact of the Forest Industry in Amazonian Deforestation, por Alfredo Noel IUSEN 39p.
5. As Tendências do Progresso Técnico na Amazônia, por Eustáquio J. REIS e R. LOURENÇO 53p.
6. The User Structure in Brazil's Tropical Rain Forest, por Peter Herman MAY e Eustáquio J. REIS 32p.

Rio, 30/06/93

De: Eustáquio J. Reis
Coordenador do Projeto "Economia do Desflorestamento da
Amazônia

Para: Bernard Beymer

Ref.: Relatório Final da Fase 1 do Projeto "A Economia do
Desflorestamento da Amazônia Brasileira"

Conforme proposto nos Termos de Referência, os objetivos do
últimos do projeto são:

- integração informatizada de bases de dados geo-referenciadas
com informações fito-ecológicas e sócio econômicas sobre
a Amazônia brasileira com informações disponíveis no IBGE e
no INPE;

- preparação de um documento de análise do processo de
desflorestamento da Amazônia, seus principais determinantes
econômicos e demográficos, sua contribuição para o
agravamento do efeito estufa e as perspectivas futuras do
problema.

Esses objetivos foram cumpridos apenas parcialmente nessa
primeira fase do projeto. Dentre as razões para a não consecução
dos objetivos propostos pelo projeto destacam-se os problemas
técnicos na obtenção dos dados junto ao INPE e ao IBGE (ver
correspondência anexa).

Diante desses problemas, adotou-se como estratégia
alternativa levantar diretamente os dados mais importante que
fossem passíveis de obtenção dessa forma. Naturalmente, isso
impôs custos e atrasos adicionais pela falta de uma
infraestrutura cartográfica e capacitação técnica adequadas.

Dentre as informações assim levantadas encontram-se a biomassa e
a malha rodoviária da Amazônia Legal. O Anexo 1 intitulado
"Base de dados municipais sobre o volume de madeira e a
biomassa florestal da Amazônia Legal", de autoria de Claudio
Boher, apresenta a metodologia e os resultados referentes ao
primeiro aspecto. O Anexo 2 intitulado "Estimativas da extensão
da malha rodoviária em nível municipal para a Amazônia Legal", de
autoria de Maria José Pessoa, apresenta a metodologia e
resultados referentes ao segundo aspecto.

O Anexo 3 intitulado "The impact of the forest industry in
Amazonia deforestation", de autoria de Alfredo Noel Iusem,
apresenta um relatório de pesquisa sobre os determinantes e
perspectivas da indústria madeireira da Amazônia Legal. Esse é
certamente um aspecto da maior importância na Amazônia Legal,
sobretudo quando se tem uma avaliação das condições futuras.

O Anexo 4 intitulado "As tendencias do progresso técnico na Amazônia Legal" apresenta, em caráter preliminar, a análise de um aspecto fundamental no processo de desflorestamento da Amazônia Legal e que, dessa forma, era identificado como uma das tarefas básicas do projeto nos seus Termos de Referência.

Finalmente, dois outros relatórios de minha autoria se originaram do projeto. O primeiro, em co-atuaria com Peter May, intitula-se "The user structure in Brazil's tropical rain forest." e o segundo, co-autorado por Elisa P. Reis, se intitula "Taming Change Imbalances: Deforestation in the Amazon."



São José dos Campos, 22 de abril de 1993

OF. DPI-081/93

Dr. Estácio J. Reis
Av. Pres. Antônio Carlos, 51/ 17o. andar
CEP 20020-010, Rio de Janeiro - RJ

Prezado Eustáquio,

Após nosso último contato telefônico, tivemos a oportunidade de trabalhar, junto com a Direção do INPE, na busca de recursos para conclusão do Sistema de Informação *Amazônia*, com a digitalização das áreas que faltam.

Como é de seu conhecimento, as áreas que ainda não incorporamos à base de dados são as de execução mais complexa já que concentra a maior parte das áreas desflorestadas. Como referência, considere que os cerca de 2/3 que já temos digitalizados incluem cerca de 10% do total das áreas desflorestadas.

A complexidade do projeto faz com que os custos para sua conclusão sejam elevados, se comparados aos recursos disponíveis no momento, e estão recebendo atenção especial da Direção do INPE para sua obtenção, que espera-se esteja próxima. Infelizmente, até a obtenção de recursos no volume necessário, estaremos continuando o projeto em ritmo lento, sem previsão para seu término.

Como coloquei durante nosso último contato, o INPE entende o transtorno que os presentes atrasos estão gerando sobre o projeto Economia do Desflorestamento na Amazônia e gostaria de ressaltar que o projeto seguirá seu curso normal tal logo tenhamos os recursos disponíveis.

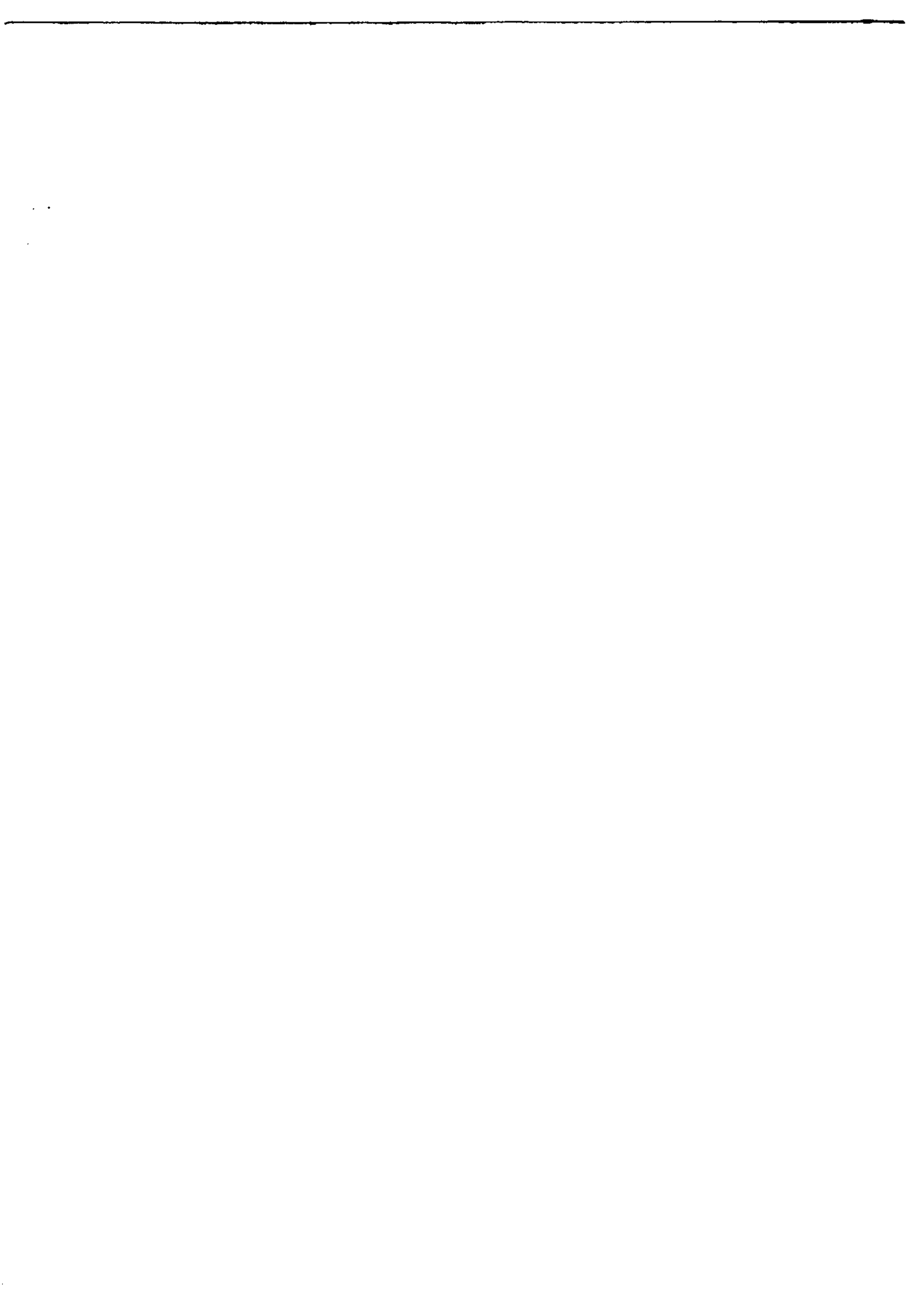
Finalmente, como forma de minimizar o impacto dos presentes atrasos, conforme sua sugestão, a Direção do INPE determinou que sejam geradas cópias das 64 cenas Landsat do meio da década passada utilizadas no projeto, para enviar-lhe.

Colocando-me a sua disposição para quaisquer ações possíveis, que possam diminuir o impacto dos atrasos do projeto, subscrevo-me,

Atenciosamente,

Diógenes S. Alves

CC: Eng. Marcio Barbosa, Diretor
Dr. Luiz Gylvan Meira Filho
Dr. Luis Alberto Vieira Dias, OBT
Dr. João Roberto dos Santos, DSM



SJC, 04/06/93

OF. DPI-107/93

Dr. Eustáquio Reis
IPEA
Av. Pres. Antonio Carlos, 51 - 17o. andar
Rio de Janeiro - RJ

Prezado Eustáquio,

Em resposta aos pedidos formulados em suas últimas correspondências, e conforme acordado em nossa conversa telefônica de ontem, estou enviando anexos:

1. Disquete contendo os limites municipais da Amazonia Legal (disquete etiquetado ESTADOS.ARC) no formato ARC/INFO. Refira-se ao arquivo leia-me para mais detalhes sobre conteúdo e formato.
2. Disquete contendo os limites municipais dos estados da Amazonia Legal (disquete etiquetado projeto EST) no formato SGI.
3. Disquete contendo os valores de áreas desflorestadas para as células do estado do Mato Grosso que temos completadas, após todos os processos de digitalização e verificação (disquete etiquetado Relatórios). Refira-se aos relatórios e veja o formato adotado:

MIR-ORB/PT-DDMMYY-UF

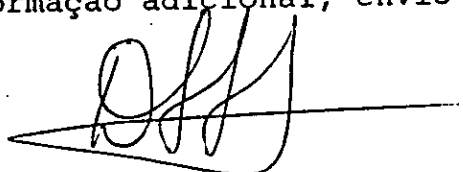
área (km²)

onde MIR é o índice da carta no Mapa Índice de Referência na escala 1:250.000, ORB/PT é a órbita e o ponto que designam a cena Landsat-TM, DDMMYY designa dia, mês e ano e UF designa a unidade da federação.

4. Pequeno Atlas, em que estão desenhadas as cartas MIR com as cenas Landsat sobrepostas. Este Atlas permitir-lhe-á encontrar a posição da célula na carta e, também, dará indicação da parte ocupada pela célula na carta. Como os relatórios que estou enviando apresentam áreas desflorestadas por célula, acredito que o pequeno Atlas deverá ser-lhe útil.

Como discutimos ontem, a estratificação das áreas desflorestadas por município será feita oportunamente, utilizando metodologia especificada pelo Dr. Gylvan Meira, que permite encontrar extensão e taxas de desflorestamento por município. Os dados que envio agora, permitiriam que você já fizesse uma primeira análise dos dados, segundo seus critérios.

Esperando que não exite em contactar-me caso necessite de qualquer informação adicional, envio-lhe o mais caloroso abraço,



Diógenes S. Alves

Cópia: Eng. Marcio Barbosa, Diretor

RELATÓRIO FINAL

Bohrer
INFL-AML
25.01.93

BASE DE DADOS MUNICIPAIS SOBRE O VOLUME DE MADEIRA E A BIOMASSA FLORESTAL DA AMAZONIA LEGAL.

Relatório técnico apresentado ao GESEP/IPEA como parte da pesquisa

" A economia do desflorestamento da Amazônia Brasileira "

Claudio Belmonte de Athayde Bohrer
Janeiro de 1993

1. OBJETIVOS

O objetivo deste trabalho é o de organizar em nível municipal informações levantadas pelo inventário florestal realizado pelo Projeto RADAMBRASIL na área da Amazônia Legal, abrangendo as Regiões Fitocológicas das Florestas Ombrófilas Densa e Aberta. Este relatório é parte da pesquisa "A Economia do Desflorestamento da Amazônia Brasileira"; ora em desenvolvimento no IPEA, cujo objetivo mais amplo é desenvolver modelos quantitativos que possibilitem simular a ocupação e o desflorestamento nessa região, avaliar suas causas e consequências econômicas e ambientais, bem como os custos e benefícios das alternativas de políticas governamentais.

A base de dados inclui informações sobre várias características da vegetação florestal da Amazônia Brasileira, permitindo estimar as diferenças regionais do seu volume de madeira e conteúdo de biomassa. Essas informações, organizadas em nível municipal, permitem tornar mais detalhadas em termos geográficos, e portanto mais precisas, as estimativas do potencial econômico da exploração de madeira, bem como as emissões de CO₂ resultantes do desflorestamento das várias regiões da Amazônia Brasileira.

2 - ESTIMATIVAS DE BIOMASSA DA AMAZONIA

A importância da região Amazônica para a manutenção do equilíbrio no nível de carbono da atmosfera é amplamente reconhecida pela comunidade científica (Brown e Lugo, 1982; Fearnside, 1985; Woodwell et al, 1983). Entretanto o mesmo não ocorre quando se trata de quantificar esta importância. A estimativa da quantidade de carbono estocada na biomassa da floresta amazônica, das quantidades de carbono emitidas para a atmosfera pelas queimadas e da perda e acumulação de carbono pela floresta através de seus mecanismos naturais são objeto ainda de muitas discussões e incertezas.

Diversos autores tem-se utilizado de critérios diferentes nestas estimativas. O critério mais difundido inicialmente foi o da utilização de dados de biomassa média da floresta obtidos diretamente no campo através de amostragem destrutivas, extrapolando-se então este valor para a área total coberta por florestas na região (Brown e Lugo, 1982; Fearnside, 1985).

Brown e Lugo (1986, 1992) criticam esse enfoque, afirmando que o uso de dados coletados em um único e/ou alguns poucos locais, geralmente em parcelas amostrais de pequeno tamanho, não é compatível com a análise do problema a nível regional ou global, já que não considera a variação da biomassa a nível regional ou geográfico. Estes autores alertam ainda para a possibilidade de tendenciosidade na seleção das áreas de amostragem, o que pode conduzir a uma superestimativa da biomassa total a nível regional. Propõem a utilização de dados provenientes de inventários florestais, mais abundantes e geralmente cobrindo grandes extensões de terra, na estimativa da biomassa total em diferentes regiões geográficas, levando-se em conta ainda as diversas formações florestais existentes nos trópicos e as diferenças climáticas e de habitats, responsáveis por variações na biomassa florestal.

O uso deste novo enfoque sofreu várias críticas (Fearnside, 1986; 1992) devido ao fato de que grande parte dos inventários florestais realizados na região teve por objetivo principal a estimativa do volume de madeira para exploração comercial, concentrando-se basicamente no extrato arbóreo e geralmente desprezando-se a biomassa das plantas sem valor comercial potencial. Deste modo, o uso destes dados poderia conduzir a uma subestimativa da biomassa total da floresta. Brown e Lugo (1992) rebatem as críticas, observando que as plantas não inventariadas contribuem com apenas uma pequena parte da biomassa total, que está concentrada principalmente nos troncos e copas das árvores maiores.

Sombroek (1992), comentando os trabalhos citados, ressalta a grande variação na biomassa das florestas na região, geralmente ligada a fatores ambientais locais como solo e clima, além de alertar para a importância da ação antrópica anterior à intensificação da colonização, geralmente negligenciada. Comenta ainda a importância do carbono estocado na biomassa subterrânea e na matéria orgânica do solo, o qual, estimado pelo autor a partir de perfis de solo em diferentes partes da região, aparenta ser equivalente ao contido na biomassa aérea. Para comprovar-se esta hipótese são necessários mais estudos no campo, com maior abrangência geográfica.

De qualquer maneira, a metodologia proposta vem sendo refinada, com o uso de equações de regressão obtidas a partir de dados de levantamentos de biomassa, correlacionados a estimativas normalmente obtidas nos inventários florestais, tais como Dap, área basal e altura média da floresta, permitindo ainda estimar-se a biomassa dos ou-

tros componentes da floresta através do uso de fatores de correção (Brown & Lugo, 1992).

Entretanto, esforços devem ser feitos no sentido de se avaliar com maior precisão a biomassa de cada um dos diversos componentes dos ecossistemas amazônicos, pois somente deste modo poderá ser estimada a importância de cada um para a biomassa total dos ecossistemas. Como tais estudos são de execução cara e trabalhosa, as incertezas quanto à biomassa dos ecossistemas da região deverão permanecer ainda por algum tempo.

3. INVENTARIOS FLORESTAIS NA AMAZONIA

O levantamento dos recursos florestais na Amazônia brasileira iniciou-se em meados da década de 1950, com os inventários florestais realizados pela FAO em cooperação com o governo brasileiro na região do baixo Amazonas (Brasil, 1974; Heinsdijk, 1957). No início da década de 1970 o Projeto RADAMBRASIL realizou o levantamento dos recursos naturais em toda a região Amazônica, com base em imagens de radar (Brasil, 1973-83). O Projeto produziu informações cartográficas na escala 1:1.000.000 sobre diversos temas (geologia, solos, relevo, vegetação), acompanhadas de relatórios técnicos com dados coletados no campo.

O estudo referente à vegetação concentrou-se principalmente na avaliação do potencial dos recursos florestais da região para exploração madeireira, bem como o de algumas espécies para o extrativismo. Desde então, diversos inventários florestais vem sendo feitos na região, concentrados principalmente em áreas destinadas a projetos de desenvolvimento (represas de Samuel e Balbina, projeto Carajás, projetos de colonização do INCRA, etc) e em áreas destinadas à pesquisa (FLONA Tapajós, Reservas do INPA).

Os diferentes inventários possuem algumas diferenças metodológicas, principalmente quanto ao tamanho mínimo das árvores medidas e o tamanho das parcelas amostrais, devido aos diferentes objetivos de cada inventário e ao crescente conhecimento sobre as características estruturais das florestas amazônicas. Além disso, os seus resultados se aplicam somente às áreas objeto dos levantamentos, que somadas cobrem apenas uma pequena porcentagem da Área da AML. Deste modo, os dados do Projeto RADAMBRASIL são os únicos que cumprem os requisitos de uniformidade metodológica e abrangência espacial, indispensáveis para a sua utilização no planejamento a nível regional.

4. METODOLOGIA

4.1. Classificação da vegetação

Apesar de ser conhecida principalmente pela presença da flo-

resta tropical úmida, a Região Amazônica possui uma grande variedade de tipos de vegetação, que cobrem extensões variáveis de terra (Salgado e Brazão, 1980). Após os levantamentos feitos pelo Projeto RADAM-BRASIL, foi possível obter-se um conhecimento abrangente da vegetação em toda a região. Contudo ainda existem divergências quanto à classificação dos diferentes tipos de vegetação. Neste trabalho foi adotada a classificação utilizada por Salgado e Brazão (1988), desenvolvida por Veloso e Góes Filho (1982) a partir do sistema de classificação sugerido por Elleberg e Mueller-Dombois (1965/6) para a UNESCO.

A tabela 1 mostra o recobrimento dos diferentes tipos de vegetação na região. O tipo de vegetação predominante é a Floresta Ombrófila Densa, que recobre cerca de 40% da região, seguida pela Floresta Ombrófila Aberta, cobrindo aproximadamente 21,5% da área da AML. A Campinarana, também conhecida como Caatinga Amazônica, recobre os solos arenosos da bacia do Rio Negro. A Savana (Cerrado), ocupa extensas áreas ao Sul/Sudeste da AML, o litoral do Amapá, parte de Roraima, bem como áreas isoladas circundadas pela floresta em toda a região, totalizando cerca de 14,3% da área total.

As Florestas Estacionais Semidecidual e Decidual ocupam áreas de transição, com ocorrência de um período seco de mais de três meses, no Mato Grosso, Rondonia, Maranhão e Roraima. Ocorrem ainda as Áreas das Formações Pioneiras com influência fluvial (várzeas e buri-tizais), flúvio-marinha (manguezais) ou marinha (restingas). Os Refúgios Ecológicos ocupam relevos residuais do Escudo Guianense. Têm importância ainda as áreas classificadas como de Tensão Ecológica (ecotono) ou de contato entre dois ou mais tipos de vegetação, cobrindo 16% da região.

Tabela 1 - Tipos de vegetação da Amazônia Legal

| Tipo de vegetação | Área (Km ²) | % |
|----------------------------------|-------------------------|---------------|
| Floresta Ombrófila Densa | 1.997.348 | 40,12 |
| Floresta Ombrófila Aberta | 1.071.643 | 21,53 |
| Floresta Estacional Semidecidual | 62.840 | 1,26 |
| Floresta Estacional Decidual | 67.683 | 1,36 |
| Campinarana | 57.256 | 1,15 |
| Savana | 709.760 | 14,26 |
| Savana Estépica | 12.194 | 0,25 |
| Formações Pioneiras | 120.838 | 2,43 |
| Refúgio Ecológico | 440 | - |
| Áreas de Tensão Ecológica | 795.532 | 15,98 |
| Total | 4.978.247 | 100,00 |

Fonte: Araújo, Jardy e Fonseca (1986)

O dados disponíveis para o presente trabalho concentram-se nas Florestas Ombrófilas Densa e Aberta, que cobrem uma maior extensão territorial (61,65% da área total) e possuem biomassa e potencial madeireiro mais elevados, possuindo ainda uma diversidade biológica consideravelmente maior do que os outros tipos de vegetação. Entretanto, reconhecemos que devam ser feitos esforços no sentido de se avaliar com maior precisão o volume e a biomassa média dos outros tipos de vegetação da região, para aprimorar-se ainda mais as estimativas dos estoques de carbono contido na vegetação da Amazônia.

As Florestas Ombrófilas Densa e Aberta estão caracterizadas por diferentes formações, relacionadas ao habitat local, ou seja, o tipo de terreno e a altitude onde se encontra a floresta. Os dados utilizados se referem a um total de seis formações florestais, quatro para a Floresta Densa e duas para a Floresta Aberta, a seguir discriminadas:

- Floresta Densa Aluvial (Da) - recobre as planícies aluviais da região, sofrendo inundações periódicas.
- Floresta Densa das Terras Baixas (Db) - recobre os terrenos com altitude menor do que 100 metros da planície Amazônica.
- Floresta Densa Submontana (Ds) - terrenos entre 100 e 600 metros de altitude.
- Floresta Densa Montana (Dm) - terrenos entre 600 e 1500 metros de altitude.
- Floresta Aberta das Terras Baixas (Ab) - terrenos abaixo de 100 metros de altitude.
- Floresta Aberta Submontana (As) - terrenos entre 100 e 600 metros de altitude.

4.2. Amostragem da Vegetação

O material básico utilizado para a execução do projeto consistiu-se de cópias do mapa de vegetação, contendo a localização dos pontos de amostragem (Oliveira Filho, no prelo) e do mapa da divisão territorial da AML, ambos na escala 1:2.500.000, bem como de tabelas contendo os dados de aproximadamente 2200 amostras do inventário florestal realizado pelo Projeto RADAMBRASIL. O material foi cedido pelo IBGE através da sua Diretoria de Geociências..

Através da superposição dos mapas, identificou-se os pontos de amostragem localizados dentro dos limites de cada município. Foram elaboradas tabelas para cada estado da AML, contendo a numeração dos pontos de amostragem por município, reunidos em micro-regiões homogêneas. A etapa seguinte consistiu na obtenção dos dados sobre cada

ponto de amostragem nas tabelas.

Conforme a descrição da metodologia utilizada no inventário florestal (Brasil, 1973-93), as amostras foram selecionadas de acordo com as características predominantes em cada folha ao milionésimo, através da análise dos diferentes padrões observados nas imagens de radar, procurando-se cobrir a variação da vegetação na região. A área das amostras foi de um hectare (20x500m). Foram medidas todas as árvores com circunferência a 1,30 metros (Cap) maior do que 100cm (Dap > 31,8 cm). Foram medidos o Cap e a altura do fuste ou altura comercial. O volume total (V) foi calculado através da fórmula:

$$V = 3,1416 * D^2 * H * F, \text{ onde}$$

D = Diâmetro (cm)

H = Altura do fuste (m)

F = fator de forma (0,7)

Numa primeira etapa, os dados aproveitados foram o tipo de formação florestal, o número de árvores e de espécies, o diâmetro médio à altura do peito (Dap), a altura média dos fustes, e o volume total de madeira com casca de cada amostra. Numa segunda etapa serão incluídos dados sobre o volume por classe de comercialização (mercado externo/interno). As tabelas foram organizadas em planilhas do tipo Lotus 123, compatíveis com micro-computadores IBM-PC AT/XT.

4.3 . Estimativa da Biomassa

A partir dos dados originais, foi estimado o volume médio da floresta para cada município (vide Anexo). A biomassa aérea média da floresta nos municípios foi estimada, a partir do volume médio, através das seguintes equações, desenvolvidas por Brown e Lugo (1992):

$$SB = VEF * WD \quad \text{Eq. 1}$$

$$TAGB = Vol (m^3/ha) * VEF * WD * BEF \quad \text{Eq. 2, onde}$$

TAGB = Biomassa aérea total

VEF = Fator de expansão do volume (1,25)

WD = Densidade média da madeira (0,69 Mg/cm³)

SB = Biomassa em pé de árvores com Dap > 10 cm

BEF = Fator de expansão da biomassa (1,74, para SB > 190 Mg/ha)

BEF = Exp { 3,213 - 0,506 Ln (SB) }, para SB < 190 Mg/ha

5 - RESULTADOS E DISCUSSÃO

5.1 - Localização dos Pontos de Amostragem

A Tabela 2 apresenta um sumário dos resultados a nível estadual. Foram identificados pontos de amostragem em 147 municípios, cobrindo 30% do total dos municípios ou 73% da área total da AML. Os

estados com o maior número de pontos de amostragem foram o Amazonas (1108), Pará (333) e Mato Grosso (219). Em termos da percentagem dos municípios com amostras, sobressaem-se o Amazonas, Acre, Roraima e Rondonia, nos quais a maioria dos municípios foram amostrados. Os mesmos estados se destacam pela área amostrada em relação à área total do estado. Os estados de Tocantins e Goiás por sua vez não possuem nenhum ponto de amostragem em seu território. O Maranhão está coberto por apenas oito amostras.

Há diversas razões para esta cobertura amostral desigual. Em primeiro lugar, os estados de Tocantins, Mato Grosso e Maranhão possuem grande parte do seu território coberto por cerrados ou savanas, florestas estacionais e áreas de transição ou de tensão ecológica, tipos de vegetação não abrangidos pelos dados disponíveis. Nos estados do Amapá e Roraima, as áreas de savana pertencem a poucos municípios com grande extensão territorial, sendo que alguns possuem também áreas com floresta, incluídas no levantamento.

Tabela 2 - Resumo dos Resultados por Estado da Amazonia Legal

| | No. de Municípios | Área km ² | % do Estado | Volume Médio m ³ /ha |
|-------------|-------------------|-------------------------|-------------|------------------------------------|
| Acre | 11 | 149.617 | 98.05 | 110.700 |
| Amapá | 5 | 91.526 | 65.81 | 190.622 |
| Amazonas | 54 | 1.442.002 | 93.06 | 119.187 |
| Maranhão | 6 | 38.937 | 14.96 | 122.201 |
| Mato Grosso | 16 | 279.600 | 30.88 | 85.800 |
| Pará | 32 | 962.848 | 78.49 | 115.191 |
| Rondonia | 17 | 196.253 | 82.42 | 112.071 |
| Roraima | 16 | 197.253 | 87.50 | 98.454 |
| AML | 147 | 3.597.683 | 72.95 | 119.278 |

Uma segunda razão é que nas áreas levantadas no início do Projeto RADAMBRASIL, incluindo o Maranhão e partes do Pará e de Tocantins, foram feitas poucas amostras de inventário. A medida que o projeto prosseguiu o levantamento em outras áreas, os trabalhos de campo foram sendo intensificados, resultando num maior número de amostras feitas nessas áreas em relação às áreas iniciais.

Um terceiro motivo que não deve ser desprezado é que na época da execução dos levantamentos, o processo de colonização da região já se encontrava em andamento em diversas áreas, como ao longo da rodovia Belém-Brasília, incluindo-se ainda as áreas de colonização mais antiga, como a zona Bragantina no Pará e a zona dos babaquais no Maranhão. Nestas áreas, a falta de amostras pode ter sido ocasionada simplesmente pela falta de florestas, em grande parte já removidas.

5.2 - Volume de Madeira

Oliveira Filho (1991), utilizando-se da mesma base de dados, não encontrou diferenças volumétricas significativas entre as seis formações das Florestas Ombrófilas Densa e Aberta, considerando toda a área da Amazonia Legal. A análise dos dados a nível regional e local demonstra contudo a existência de variações regionais nos dados quantitativos, não considerando-se a formação florestal na qual as amostras estão localizadas (Tabela 2, Anexos). Como exemplo marcante, o volume médio do Amapá é o dobro do do Mato Grosso. Nos outros estados, a média do volume se situa entre 100-120 m³/ha, mas com variações significativas entre os municípios.

A vegetação responde de modo diferenciado às variações dos fatores ambientais e de suas interações, e estas por sua vez variam de modo significativo nas diferentes regiões geográficas. O menor volume médio registrado no Mato Grosso, em Roraima e alguns municípios do Pará, é causado provavelmente pela ocorrência de um período seco mais longo. Novas análises poderão indicar a influência de outros fatores, como a fertilidade do solo e o relevo, no volume das florestas da região.

O presente trabalho evidencia de modo claro as diferenças regionais quanto ao volume médio nas florestas da AML, indicando as áreas de maior ou menor potencial volumétrico, a partir da atual divisão territorial da região. A disponibilidade destes dados poderá portanto servir para o refinamento das análises e dos modelos econômicos e ambientais utilizados no planejamento do desenvolvimento da região (Reis e Guzmán, 1992). No entanto, os dados devem ser utilizados com as devidas reservas, devido à pequena intensidade amostral em diversos municípios.

5.3. Biomassa da Floresta

A estimativa da biomassa da floresta a partir do volume de madeira comprovou a grande variação desta na diferentes regiões da AML. Os resultados foram agrupados por município e estado (Vide Anexo). A média geral não ponderada para a AML foi de 232,041 Tn/ha. A biomassa total da áreas ocupadas pelas florestas ombrófilas, calculada a partir da biomassa média da AML, é igual a 35,607 GT. O valor equivalente em Carbono, considerando-se um teor de 50% na biomassa, é de 16,803 GT de C.

A tabela 3 mostra a estimativa do Carbono liberado anualmente pela queima da biomassa aérea no período 1978/89. Utilizou-se das estimativas existentes da área já desmatada na AML (INPE, 1992), considerando que a totalidade do Carbono contido na biomassa é liberada para a atmosfera. A quantidade total para a AML foi de 0,245 GT/ano, ou um total de 4,727 GT de C até 1989. Este valor pode ser considerado ainda alto, pois parte da área desflorestada era coberta por flo-

restas estacionais ou de transição (áreas de contato), com biomassa média consideravelmente menor (Brown e Lugo, 1992). Infelizmente não há dados disponíveis sobre a incidência do desmatamento nos diferentes tipos de floresta da AML.

TABELA 3 - Biomassa aérea média e carbono liberado para a atmosfera no período 1978/1989

| | Desflorestamento 78/89 km ² /ano | Biomassa média Tn/ha | Carbono liberado (1000000 T/ano) |
|-------------|--|-------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Acre | 620 | 236,299 | 7,325 |
| Amapá | 60 | 309,071 | 0,927 |
| Amazonas | 1510 | 245,081 | 18,504 |
| Maranhão | 2450 | 248,124 | 30,395 |
| Mato Grosso | 5140 | 208,351 | 53,546 |
| Para | 6990 | 240,987 | 84,225 |
| Rondonia | 2340 | 237,740 | 27,815 |
| Roraima | 290 | 223,003 | 3,234 |
| Tocantins | 1650 | 232,487 | 19,180 |
| AML | 21130 | 232,041 | 245,152 |

A base de dados organizada a partir deste trabalho poderá servir de subsídio para um refinamento ainda maior da estimativa da biomassa total contida nas florestas densa e aberta, incluindo-se as variações regionais a nível de município, microrregião e estado. Esta base poderá vir a ser ampliada, com a adição de dados provenientes de outros estudos e inventários florestais executados e/ou em execução, bem como de dados referentes a outros tipos de vegetação natural (savana, florestas estacionais, campinarana) ou antropizada (florestas secundárias, babaquais, pastagens) existentes na região. Para tanto, é necessário que os pontos de amostragem estejam referenciados geograficamente (mapas, coordenadas) e que as metodologias utilizadas sejam compatíveis com a análise global dos dados.

5. CONCLUSÃO

A metodologia empregada mostrou-se compatível com o objetivo do trabalho. A escala de 1:2.500.000 possibilita uma melhor visualização dos dados para a Amazonia Legal, permitindo o refinamento das análises a nível regional, sem perda no entanto do nível de detalhamento, essencial para a incorporação das diferenças regionais nas análises.

A base de dados obtida nos inventários florestais executados pelo Projeto RADAMBRASIL, organizada a nível municipal, possibilita

uma avaliação preliminar do potencial florestal de cada município ou microrregião. Permite ainda fazer-se uma estimativa da biomassa existente e/ou queimada nas áreas de expansão da fronteira agrícola, ou até mesmo análises de cunho ecológico ou florístico, como a variação do número de árvores, de espécies, da altura média e do volume nas florestas ao longo da região. A apresentação dos dados em formato digital facilita a sua difusão, aplicação e combinação com outros dados sobre a região.

6. BIBLIOGRAFIA

- Araújo, A.P. de; Jordy Filho, S. e Fonseca, W.N. da (1986) A vegetação da Amazônia Brasileira. In: 1 Simpósio do Trópico Úmido. Anais, v.2. EMBRAPA-CPATU (Documento, 36), Belém. pp: 135-152.
- Brasil, Ministério das Minas e Energia-Projeto RADAMBRASIL (1973-1983) Levantamento de Recursos Naturais, Vol 1-23. Rio de Janeiro.
- Brasil, Ministério do Interior-SUDAM (1974) Levantamentos Florestais Realizados pela Missão FAD na Amazônia, 1956/1961. Trad. de O.H. Knowles. Belém. 2 vol.
- Brown, S & Lugo, A.E. (1982) The storage and production of organic matter in tropical forests and their role in the global carbon cycle. *Biotropica* 14(3): 161-187.
- Brown, S. & Lugo, A.E. (1984) Biomass of tropical forests: a new estimate based on forest volumes. *Science* 223: 1290-1293.
- Brown, S. & Lugo, A.E. (1986) Brazil's Amazon forest and the global carbon problem. *Cartas ao Editor, Interciencia* 11(2): Separata.
- Brown, S. & Lugo, A.E. (1992) Aboveground biomass estimates for tropical moist forests of the Brazilian Amazon. *Interciencia* 17(1): 8-18.
- Fearnside, P.M. (1985) Brazil's Amazon forest and the global carbon problem. *Interciencia* 10(4): 179-186.
- Fearnside, P.M. (1986) Brazil's Amazon forest and the global carbon problem: reply to Lugo and Brown. *Interciencia* 11(2): 58-64.
- Fearnside, P.M. (1992) Forest biomass in Brazilian Amazônia: comments on the estimate by Brown and Lugo. *Interciencia* 17(1): 19-27.

- Heinsdijk, D. (1957) Report to the Government of Brazil on a Forest Inventory in the Amazon Valley (Region between Rio Tapajós and Rio Xingu). Expanded Technical Assistance Program (FAO/57/4/2780), FAO Report No. 601. Rome.
- INPE (1992) Deforestation in Brazilian Amazonia. PR/SCT - Instituto Nacional de Pesquisas Espaciais. São José dos Campos.
- Oliveira-Filho, L.C. (1991) Efeitos da Macro-estratificação do Potencial Florestal da Amazônia. IBGE. Belém. Mimeo.
- Reis, E.J & Guzmán, R.M. (1992) An Econometric Model of Amazon Deforestation. Texto para Discussão N 265. IFEA. 27p.
- Salgado, L.M.G. & Brazão, J.E.M. (1989) Vegetação. In. ZOPOT - Projeto Zoneamento da Potencialidades dos Recursos Naturais da Amazônia Legal, Anexo 3. SUDAM/IBGE. Rio de Janeiro. 64p.
- Sombroek, W.G. (1992) Biomass and carbon storage in the Amazon ecosystems. Cartas ao Diretor, Interciencia 17(5): 269-272.
- Woodwell, G.M., Hobbie, J.E., Houghton, R.A., Melillo, J.M., Moore, B., Peterson, B.J. and Schaver, G.R. (1983) Global deforestation: contribution to atmospheric carbon dioxide. Science 222: 1081-1086.

QUADRO DOS VALORES MEDIOS DO VOLUME DE MADEIRA E
BIOMASSA AEREA POR MUNICIPIO DA AMAZONIA LEGAL

TABELA 1 - AMAZONAS

| MUNICIPIO | AREA91 Km2 | VOLUME m3/ha | BIOMASSA Tn/ha | SB | LN(SB) | BEF |
|-------------------------------------|---------------|-----------------|-------------------|------------|----------|----------|
| 130090002 Alvarães | 5911 | 111.113 | 236.73420 | 95.8349625 | 4.562627 | 2.470227 |
| 130090008 Anama | 2415 | 169.062 | 291.27814 | 145.815975 | 4.982345 | 1.997573 |
| 130090010 Anori | 6578 | 129.397 | 255.23705 | 111.604912 | 4.714965 | 2.206989 |
| 130040020 Atalaia do Norte | 75406 | 110.425 | 238.00894 | 95.2415625 | 4.556416 | 2.478003 |
| 130100030 Autazes | 7421 | 115.549 | 241.35687 | 99.6610125 | 4.601774 | 2.421778 |
| 130080040 Barcelos | 120418 | 112.435 | 238.12145 | 96.9751875 | 4.574455 | 2.455488 |
| 130040060 Benjamin Constant | 8621 | 113.318 | 239.04343 | 97.736775 | 4.582277 | 2.445788 |
| 130100063 Beruri | 16833 | 108.377 | 233.83639 | 93.4751625 | 4.537695 | 2.501588 |
| 130100068 Boa Vista do Ramos | 2575 | 78.628 | 199.55762 | 67.81665 | 4.216807 | 2.942605 |
| 130050070 Boca do Acre | 22015 | 92.230 | 215.92356 | 79.548375 | 4.376365 | 2.714367 |
| 130070080 Borba | 43636 | 118.800 | 244.68789 | 102.465 | 4.629521 | 2.388014 |
| 130100083 Caapiranga | 9317 | 129.933 | 255.75879 | 112.067212 | 4.719058 | 2.282191 |
| 130060090 Canutama | 30400 | 119.679 | 245.58058 | 103.223137 | 4.636893 | 2.379123 |
| 130100110 Careiro | 6405 | 79.199 | 200.27221 | 68.3091375 | 4.224043 | 2.931851 |
| 130900120 Coari | 57064 | 129.058 | 254.90650 | 111.312525 | 4.712341 | 2.290007 |
| 130900130 Codajás | 18185 | 153.882 | 278.05067 | 132.723225 | 4.888265 | 2.094966 |
| 130050140 Eirunepé | 15753 | 113.667 | 239.40684 | 98.0377875 | 4.585352 | 2.441985 |
| 130050150 Envira | 12848 | 140.123 | 265.47817 | 120.856087 | 4.794600 | 2.196647 |
| 130040160 Fonte Boa | 12092 | 152.963 | 277.22911 | 131.930587 | 4.882275 | 2.101325 |
| 130070170 Humaitá | 32494 | 135.008 | 260.64581 | 116.4444 | 4.757413 | 2.238371 |
| 130050180 Ipixuna | 13533 | 104.735 | 229.92094 | 90.3339375 | 4.503513 | 2.545233 |
| 130100185 Iracunduba | 2318 | 112.300 | 237.93016 | 98.85875 | 4.573253 | 2.456981 |
| 130100190 Itacostiara | 6193 | 149.880 | 274.45462 | 129.2715 | 4.861914 | 2.123086 |
| 130050195 Itamarati | 25495 | 117.765 | 243.63248 | 101.572312 | 4.620770 | 2.398611 |
| 130100200 Itapiranga | 4348 | 108.835 | 234.32404 | 93.8701875 | 4.541912 | 2.496256 |
| 130090210 Japurá | 55572 | 96.048 | 220.29386 | 82.8414 | 4.416927 | 2.659224 |
| 130050220 Juruá | 20233 | 135.848 | 261.44568 | 117.1669 | 4.763616 | 2.231357 |
| 130040230 Jutai | 69264 | 140.157 | 265.50999 | 120.885412 | 4.754843 | 2.196377 |
| 130060240 Labrea | 67803 | 108.313 | 233.76816 | 93.4199625 | 4.537105 | 2.502336 |
| 130100250 Manacapuru | 7201 | 75.902 | 196.10933 | 65.465475 | 4.181522 | 2.995614 |
| 130100255 Manaquiri | 3955 | 89.147 | 212.32732 | 76.8892875 | 4.342366 | 2.761488 |
| 130100260 Manaus | 10962 | 96.195 | 220.46035 | 82.9681875 | 4.418457 | 2.657167 |
| 130070270 Manicoré | 66243 | 136.099 | 261.68420 | 117.385387 | 4.765462 | 2.229274 |
| 130090280 Marabá | 16617 | 108.490 | 233.95680 | 93.572625 | 4.538737 | 2.500269 |
| 130100290 Maués | 40617 | 128.526 | 254.38688 | 110.853675 | 4.708211 | 2.294798 |
| 130100300 Nhamunda | 14093 | 123.757 | 249.67935 | 106.740412 | 4.670399 | 2.339126 |
| 130100310 Nova Glória do Norte | 7300 | 110.194 | 235.76492 | 95.042325 | 4.554322 | 2.480630 |
| 130080320 Novo Airão | 37859 | 117.030 | 242.88013 | 100.938375 | 4.614510 | 2.406221 |
| 130070330 Novo Aripuana | 13533 | 136.921 | 262.46377 | 118.094362 | 4.771483 | 2.222492 |
| 130100340 Parintins | 6119 | 118.143 | 244.01847 | 101.898337 | 4.623975 | 2.394724 |
| 130060350 Pauini | 43005 | 141.111 | 266.40123 | 121.708237 | 4.801626 | 2.188851 |
| 130100353 Presidente Figueiredo | 30032 | 107.282 | 232.66627 | 92.530725 | 4.527540 | 2.514475 |
| 130100356 Rio Preto da Eva | 5802 | 144.037 | 269.11589 | 124.231912 | 4.822150 | 2.166238 |
| 130080360 Santa Isabel do Rio Negro | 61752 | 129.256 | 255.09962 | 111.4833 | 4.713874 | 2.288231 |
| 130040370 Santo Antônio do Ica | 12221 | 115.241 | 241.03884 | 99.3953625 | 4.599105 | 2.425051 |
| 130080380 São Gabriel da Cachoeira | 108530 | 106.770 | 232.11707 | 92.089125 | 4.522756 | 2.520569 |
| 130040390 São Paulo de Olivença | 19729 | 141.817 | 267.05883 | 122.317162 | 4.806617 | 2.183330 |
| 130100395 São Sebastião do Uatumã | 11182 | 148.616 | 273.30876 | 128.1813 | 4.853445 | 2.132204 |
| 130040406 Tabatinga | 3154 | 107.633 | 233.04201 | 92.8334625 | 4.530807 | 2.510323 |

| | | | | | | |
|---------------------|-------|---------|-----------|------------|----------|----------|
| 130060410 Tapaua | 89032 | 105.653 | 230.91426 | 91.1257125 | 4.512240 | 2.534018 |
| 130090420 Tefe | 23676 | 127.789 | 253.66523 | 110.216012 | 4.702460 | 2.301486 |
| 130040423 Tonantins | 6391 | 99.380 | 224.03654 | 85.71525 | 4.451030 | 2.613730 |
| 130090426 Uarini | 10152 | 133.306 | 259.01738 | 114.976425 | 4.744727 | 2.252786 |
| 130100430 Urucara | 21699 | 108.220 | 233.66899 | 93.33975 | 4.536246 | 2.503424 |

| | | | | | | |
|-------------|---------|---------|-----------|------------|----------|----------|
| 13 Amazonas | 1549586 | 119.187 | 9114.5469 | 102.798787 | 7861.296 | 88.66395 |
|-------------|---------|---------|-----------|------------|----------|----------|

| | |
|---------------------------|---------|
| Area Total dos Municipios | 1442002 |
| % da Area do Estado | 93.06 |
| No. de Municipios | 54 |

TABELA 2 - ACRE

| MUNICIPIO | AREA91 Km2 | VOLUME m3/ha | BIOMASSA Tn/ha | SB | LN(SB) | BEF |
|----------------------------|---------------|-----------------|-------------------|------------|----------|----------|
| 120030005 Assis Brasil | 3991 | 75.651 | 196.04422 | 65.4214875 | 4.180850 | 2.996633 |
| 120030010 Brasileia | 3885 | 106.611 | 231.94625 | 91.9519875 | 4.521266 | 2.522471 |
| 120020020 Cruzeiro do Sul | 24401 | 98.161 | 222.67477 | 84.6638625 | 4.438688 | 2.630104 |
| 120020030 Feijó | 19632 | 138.070 | 263.54952 | 119.085375 | 4.779840 | 2.213114 |
| 12020033 Mancio Lima | 6911 | 99.807 | 224.51155 | 86.0835375 | 4.455318 | 2.608066 |
| 120030034 Mancel Urbano | 21055 | 104.137 | 229.27149 | 89.8181625 | 4.497787 | 2.552618 |
| 120030040 Rio Branco | 14294 | 120.311 | 246.22038 | 103.768237 | 4.642159 | 2.372791 |
| 120030045 Senador Guionard | 2161 | 194.553 | 312.20359 | 167.601962 | 5.122784 | 1.860547 |
| 120030050 Sena Madureira | 23051 | 101.714 | 226.62052 | 87.728325 | 4.474244 | 2.583208 |
| 120020060 Tarauaca | 22099 | 118.013 | 243.89579 | 101.786212 | 4.622874 | 2.396059 |
| 120030070 Xapuri | 8137 | 133.750 | 259.44320 | 115.359375 | 4.748052 | 2.248999 |

| | | | | | | |
|---------|--------|---------|-----------|----------|----------|----------|
| 12 Acre | 152589 | 110.700 | 236.29911 | 95.47875 | 4.558903 | 2.474886 |
|---------|--------|---------|-----------|----------|----------|----------|

| | |
|---------------------------|--------|
| Area Total dos Municipios | 149617 |
| % da Area do Estado | 98.05 |
| No. de Municipios | 11 |

TABELA 3 - MATO GROSSO

| MUNICIPIO | AREA91 Km2 | VOLUME m3/ha | BIOMASSA Tn/ha | SB | LN(SB) | BEF |
|-------------------------------|---------------|-----------------|-------------------|------------|----------|----------|
| 513320025 Alta Floresta | 28975 | 83.985 | 206.16209 | 72.4376625 | 4.282718 | 2.846085 |
| 513320140 Aripuana | 67672 | 119.272 | 245.16766 | 102.8721 | 4.633486 | 2.383227 |
| 513320320 Colider | 4121 | 79.991 | 201.25908 | 68.9922375 | 4.233993 | 2.917126 |
| 513320350 Diamantino | 13324 | 55.659 | 168.24712 | 48.0058875 | 3.871323 | 3.504718 |
| 513320410 Guaranta do Norte | 9831 | 73.830 | 193.44620 | 63.678375 | 4.153845 | 3.037863 |
| 513320455 Itauba | 6908 | 39.622 | 142.24393 | 34.173975 | 3.531464 | 4.162346 |
| 513320510 Juara | 13112 | 77.504 | 198.14324 | 66.8472 | 4.202409 | 2.964121 |
| 513320515 Juina | 26444 | 94.005 | 217.96649 | 81.0793125 | 4.395427 | 2.686312 |
| 513320558 Marcelandia | 14591 | 82.462 | 204.30668 | 71.123475 | 4.264417 | 2.872563 |
| 513320621 Nova Canaa do Norte | 7711 | 62.414 | 178.04200 | 53.832075 | 3.985869 | 3.307359 |
| 513320629 Paranaita | 4484 | 69.091 | 187.20928 | 59.5909875 | 4.087504 | 3.141570 |
| 513320642 Peixoto de Azevedo | 17363 | 63.559 | 179.64810 | 54.8196375 | 4.004048 | 3.277075 |
| 513320660 Porto dos Gauchos | 16986 | 38.323 | 139.92076 | 33.0535875 | 3.498130 | 4.233149 |
| 513320730 Rio Claro | 26550 | 73.268 | 192.71736 | 63.19365 | 4.146203 | 3.049631 |
| 513320777 Santa Terezinha | 12042 | 75.104 | 195.08807 | 64.7772 | 4.170953 | 3.011678 |
| 513620860 Vila Rica | 7486 | 71.266 | 190.09778 | 61.466925 | 4.118499 | 3.092684 |

| | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|--------|--------|-----------|---------|----------|----------|
| 51 Mato Grosso | 905441 | 85.800 | 208.35114 | 74.0025 | 4.304098 | 2.815460 |
| Area Total dos Municipios | 279600 | | | | | |
| % da Area do Estado | 30,88 | | | | | |
| No. de Municipios | 16 | | | | | |

TABELA 4 - RONDONIA

| MUNICIPIO | AREA91 Km2 | VOLUME m3/ha | BIOMASSA Tn/ha | SB | LN(SB) | BEF |
|---------------------------------|---------------|-----------------|-------------------|------------|----------|----------|
| 110010001 Alta Floresta D'Oeste | 4985 | 84.293 | 206.53524 | 72.7027125 | 4.286378 | 2.840818 |
| 113690034 Alvorada D'Oeste | 2838 | 73.585 | 193.12881 | 63.4670625 | 4.150521 | 3.042977 |
| 110010002 Ariquemes | 14280 | 130.683 | 256.48702 | 112.714087 | 4.724854 | 2.275554 |
| 110010004 Cacual | 4499 | 105.651 | 230.91212 | 91.1239875 | 4.512221 | 2.534043 |
| 110010005 Cerejeiras | 10605 | 62.362 | 177.96871 | 53.787225 | 3.985035 | 3.308754 |
| 110010008 Costa Marques | 21116 | 99.899 | 224.61376 | 86.1628875 | 4.456239 | 2.606850 |
| 110010009 Espigao D'Oeste | 4669 | 97.588 | 222.03170 | 84.16965 | 4.432834 | 2.637906 |
| 110010010 Guajara-Mirim | 25258 | 97.483 | 221.91366 | 84.0790875 | 4.431757 | 2.639344 |
| 110010011 Jaru | 10267 | 133.479 | 259.18338 | 115.125637 | 4.746024 | 2.251309 |
| 110010012 Ji-Parana | 6907 | 104.120 | 229.25300 | 89.8035 | 4.497623 | 2.552829 |
| 116010015 Duro Preto do Oeste | 6162 | 128.307 | 254.17266 | 110.664787 | 4.706505 | 2.298779 |
| 110010018 Pimenta Buena | 10664 | 111.615 | 237.26196 | 96.2679375 | 4.567135 | 2.464600 |
| 110010020 Porto Velho | 52510 | 119.274 | 245.16969 | 102.873825 | 4.633503 | 2.383207 |
| 110010025 Presidente Medici | 1451 | 118.500 | 244.38246 | 102.20625 | 4.626792 | 2.391071 |
| 110010028 Rolim de Moura | 3222 | 137.774 | 263.27025 | 118.830075 | 4.777694 | 2.215518 |
| 113690029 Santa Lucia D'Oeste | 1538 | 105.116 | 230.33374 | 90.66255 | 4.507144 | 2.540561 |
| 110010030 Vilhena | 15543 | 77.315 | 197.90440 | 66.6841875 | 4.199967 | 2.967786 |
| 11 Rondonia | 238439 | 112.071 | 237.74031 | 96.6612375 | 4.571212 | 2.459520 |
| Area Total dos Municipios | 196514 | | | | | |
| % da Area do Estado | 82,42 | | | | | |
| No. de Municipios | 17 | | | | | |

TABELA 5 - RORAIMA

| MUNICIPIO | AREA91 Km2 | VOLUME m3/ha | BIOMASSA Tn/ha | SB | LN(SB) | BEF |
|------------------------------|---------------|-----------------|-------------------|------------|----------|----------|
| 140110005 Alto Alegre | 25501 | 107.475 | 232.87295 | 92.6571875 | 4.529338 | 2.512190 |
| 140110010 Boa Vista | 42307 | 99.185 | 223.81927 | 85.5470625 | 4.449066 | 2.616329 |
| 140110020 Cararai | 54088 | 96.079 | 220.32898 | 82.8681375 | 4.417250 | 2.658790 |
| 140110030 Mucajai | 21297 | 78.955 | 199.96717 | 68.0986875 | 4.220957 | 2.936432 |
| 140110050 Sao Juan da Baliza | 18898 | 110.912 | 236.52255 | 95.6616 | 4.560816 | 2.472492 |
| 140110060 Sao Luiz | 35172 | 116.931 | 242.77861 | 100.852987 | 4.613663 | 2.407252 |
| 14 Roraima | 225436 | 98.454 | 223.00286 | 84.916575 | 4.441669 | 2.626140 |
| Area Total dos Municipios | 197253 | | | | | |
| % da Area do Estado | 87,50 | | | | | |
| No. de Municipios | 6 | | | | | |

TABELA 6 - PARA

| | Area | Volume Biomassa | | SB | LN(SB) | BEF |
|---------------------------------|---------|-----------------|-----------|------------|----------|----------|
| | Km2 | m3/ha | Tn/ha | | | |
| 150160030 Alfua | 5438 | 95.720 | 219.92190 | 82.5585 | 4.413507 | 2.663831 |
| 150120040 Alenquer | 22692 | 126.822 | 252.71516 | 109.383975 | 4.694864 | 2.310349 |
| 150140050 Almagirã | 67870 | 163.462 | 286.47126 | 140.985975 | 4.948660 | 2.051913 |
| 150150060 Altamira | 153862 | 79.629 | 200.80862 | 68.6800125 | 4.229458 | 2.523829 |
| 150150070 Anajas | 6672 | 101.533 | 226.42122 | 87.5722125 | 4.472463 | 2.585537 |
| 150130100 Aveiro | 21095 | 123.114 | 249.03766 | 106.185825 | 4.665190 | 2.345300 |
| 150160180 Breves | 9763 | 134.416 | 260.08059 | 115.9338 | 4.753019 | 2.243354 |
| 150200270 Conceicao do Araguaia | 8790 | 86.451 | 209.13058 | 74.5639875 | 4.311657 | 2.804713 |
| 150160280 Corralinho | 3358 | 130.761 | 256.56263 | 112.781362 | 4.725451 | 2.274867 |
| 150120300 Faro | 15376 | 118.784 | 244.67161 | 102.4512 | 4.629386 | 2.388177 |
| 150130360 Itaituba | 165578 | 135.854 | 261.45138 | 117.174075 | 4.763660 | 2.231307 |
| 150190370 Itupiranga | 15890 | 124.223 | 250.14335 | 107.142337 | 4.674158 | 2.334682 |
| 150190380 Jacunda | 9207 | 208.865 | 323.34549 | 180.146062 | 5.193767 | 1.794907 |
| 150120390 Juruti | 6942 | 56.728 | 169.83575 | 48.9279 | 3.890347 | 3.471143 |
| 150190420 Marabá | 14320 | 184.087 | 303.79078 | 158.775037 | 5.067488 | 1.913340 |
| 150180470 Moju | 11726 | 119.244 | 245.13922 | 102.84795 | 4.633251 | 2.383511 |
| 150120480 Monte Alegre | 26762 | 107.610 | 233.01740 | 92.813625 | 4.530593 | 2.510594 |
| 150120510 Otidos | 28704 | 153.129 | 277.37770 | 132.073762 | 4.883360 | 2.100172 |
| 150120530 Oriximiná | 109122 | 130.565 | 256.37259 | 112.612312 | 4.723951 | 2.276594 |
| 150220550 Paragominas | 21903 | 122.580 | 248.50347 | 105.72525 | 4.660843 | 2.350464 |
| 150160580 Pombal | 22315 | 167.442 | 289.89597 | 144.418725 | 4.972716 | 2.007329 |
| 150140590 Porto de Moz | 19104 | 130.550 | 256.33863 | 112.582125 | 4.725682 | 2.276903 |
| 150140600 Prainha | 10422 | 157.047 | 280.86124 | 135.453037 | 4.908624 | 2.073495 |
| 150200613 Redenção | 5240 | 116.522 | 242.35873 | 100.506225 | 4.610159 | 2.411524 |
| 150220618 Rondon do Para | 13471 | 157.259 | 291.04847 | 135.635887 | 4.909973 | 2.072080 |
| 150200670 Santana do Araguaia | 10958 | 71.848 | 190.86312 | 61.9689 | 4.126632 | 3.079982 |
| 150120680 Santarém | 26058 | 166.648 | 289.21606 | 143.7339 | 4.967963 | 2.012163 |
| 150150730 São Felix do Xingu | 80205 | 63.739 | 179.89925 | 54.9748875 | 4.006876 | 3.272389 |
| 150190750 São João do Araguaia | 3223 | 93.161 | 216.99755 | 80.3513625 | 4.386409 | 2.700608 |
| 150160780 Sen. José Porfírio | 33689 | 149.955 | 274.52245 | 129.336187 | 4.862415 | 2.122549 |
| 150190810 Tucuruí | 5124 | 146.138 | 271.04797 | 126.044025 | 4.836631 | 2.150423 |
| 150260830 Viseu | 8987 | 192.792 | 310.80438 | 166.2831 | 5.113691 | 1.869127 |
| 15 Para | 1227530 | 115.191 | 240.98717 | 99.3522375 | 4.598671 | 2.425583 |
| Area Total dos Municipios | 962048 | | | | | |
| % da Area do Estado | 78.44 | | | | | |
| No. de Municipios | 32 | | | | | |

TABELA 7 - AMAPA

| Município | Area | Volume Biomassa | | SB | LN(SB) | BEF |
|---------------------------|--------|-----------------|-----------|------------|----------|----------|
| | Km2 | m3/ha | Tn/ha | | | |
| 160280010 Amapa | 13060 | 121.165 | 247.08222 | 104.504812 | 4.649233 | 2.364314 |
| 160280020 Calcoene | 16965 | 191.565 | 309.82563 | 165.224812 | 5.107307 | 1.875176 |
| 160270030 Macapá | 24557 | 174.955 | 296.25029 | 150.898687 | 5.016608 | 1.963239 |
| 160270040 Mazagão | 12032 | 186.673 | 305.89151 | 161.005462 | 5.091438 | 1.899882 |
| 160270050 Oiapoque | 24912 | 204.901 | 320.29926 | 176.727112 | 5.174606 | 1.812394 |
| 16 Amapa | 139068 | 190.622 | 309.07127 | 164.411475 | 5.102372 | 1.879864 |
| Area Total dos Municipios | 91526 | | | | | |
| % da Area do Estado | 85.81 | | | | | |
| No. de Municipios | 5 | | | | | |

TABELA 6 - MARANHÃO

| MUNICÍPIO | ÁREA ⁹¹ Km ² | VOLUME BIOMASSA | | SB | LN(SB) | BEF |
|---------------------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------|-----------|------------|----------|----------|
| | | m ³ /ha | Tn/ha | | | |
| 210340200 Bom Jardim | 8468 | 104.105 | 229.23669 | 89.7905625 | 4.497479 | 2.553015 |
| 210290260 Candido Mendes | 3358 | 153.060 | 277.31595 | 132.01425 | 4.882909 | 2.100651 |
| 210290290 Caruatapeba | 12128 | 120.645 | 246.55781 | 104.056312 | 4.644932 | 2.369465 |
| 210380530 Imperatriz | 5953 | 107.190 | 232.56768 | 92.451375 | 4.526682 | 2.515567 |
| 210340690 Monção | 4441 | 155.680 | 279.65087 | 134.274 | 4.899882 | 2.082688 |
| 210291240 Turiacu | 4689 | 112.310 | 237.99063 | 96.867375 | 4.573342 | 2.456870 |
| 21 Maranhão | 278323 | 122.201 | 248.12361 | 105.398362 | 4.657747 | 2.354150 |
| Área Total dos Municípios | 38937 | | | | | |
| % da Área do Estado | 13.99 | | | | | |
| No. de Municípios | 6 | | | | | |
| Amazônia Legal | | | | | | |
| Área Total dos Municípios | 3597683 | | | | | |
| % da Área da AML | 73.32 | | | | | |
| No. Total de Municípios | 147 | | | | | |

ESTIMATIVAS DA EXTENSÃO DA MALHA RODOVIÁRIA EM NÍVEL MUNICIPAL
PARA A AMAZÔNIA LEGAL

Relatório de pesquisa elaborado para o projeto "A Economia do Desflorestamento da Amazônia Brasileira", financiado pelo GESEP/IPEA.

Maria José Silveira Pessoa

**ESTIMATIVAS DA EXTENSÃO DA MALHA RODOVIÁRIA EM NÍVEL MUNICIPAL
PARA A AMAZÔNIA LEGAL, 1976.**

A disponibilidade de dados referentes à malha rodoviária, a nível municipal, constitui-se num fator importante na estimação do processo de desmatamento da Amazônia, uma vez que a extensão das rodovias é um dos determinantes fundamentais de tal processo.

Entretanto, as estatísticas disponíveis apresentam esses dados somente agregados a nível Estadual. Para a extensão de rodovias por município, foram feitas estimativas a partir dos mapas rodoviários por Estado, publicados no Album Cartográfico Rodoviário, elaborado pelo departamento nacional de estradas de Rodagem, DNER, em 1977. As informações contidas nessa publicação referem-se à situação de dezembro de 1976. Os mapas indicam rodovias federais e estaduais (ou territoriais), pavimentadas e não pavimentadas, em implantação, leito natural, etc. Entretanto, não são indicados os limites municipais e as quilometragens das rodovias. Outro problema é que o conjunto de mapas não segue o padrão de escalas dos mapas elaborados pelo IBGE, o que dificulta a compatibilização dos mesmos com outros mapas que apresentem esses limites.

Uma deficiência básica das estimativas obtidas é não incluir as rodovias municipais que não estão identificadas nos mapas.

Note-se, contudo, que na análise dos fatores determinantes do desmatamento interessa, sobretudo, a identificação das rodovias estaduais e federais pois essas podem ser consideradas como fatores exógenos em relação ao processo de desmatamento, tanto no sentido de antecedência temporal como na motivação para sua construção. As rodovias municipais, em contraposição, seriam endógenas, no sentido de serem motivadas e avançarem simultaneamente ao processo de desmatamento.

Na Tabela 1 são apresentadas as estimativas da rede rodoviária por município, referentes às estradas pavimentadas, não pavimentadas, em pavimentação e em implantação e, na Tabela 2, são apresentadas as estimativas referentes à rede rodviária planejada.

Tabela 1
 Amazonia Legal - 1975
 Extensao da malha rodoviaria por municipio.
 (Em Km)

| MUNICIPIO | CODIGO GEOGRAFICO | Extensao da Malha Rodoviaria | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|---------|-------|------------|---------|--------|----------------|---------|--------|-----------------|---------|-------|
| | | Pavimentada | | | Em Trafego | | | Em Implantacao | | | Em Pavimentacao | | |
| | | Estadual | Federal | Total | Estadual | Federal | Total | Estadual | Federal | Total | Estadual | Federal | Total |
| RONDONIA | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ALTA FLORESTA D'OESTE | 110010001 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ALVORADA D'OESTE | 113690034 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BOQUEMES | 110010002 | | | | | | 210.65 | | 210.65 | | | | |
| CIXI | 113710003 | | | | | | 7.58 | | 7.58 | | | | |
| ACDAL | 110010004 | | | | | | | | 60.62 | | 60.62 | | |
| EREJEIRAS | 110010005 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| GRADO DO OESTE | 110010006 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ITA MARQUES | 110010008 | | | | | | 69.71 | | 69.71 | | | | |
| PIGADO D'OESTE | 110010009 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| UAJARA-MIRIM | 110010010 | | | | | | | | | 71.23 | 71.23 | | |
| UJ | 110010011 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| PARANA | 110010012 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ACHADINHO DO OESTE | 113690013 | | | | | | 30.31 | | 30.31 | | | | |
| NOVA BRASILANDIA DO OESTE | 113690029 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| DO PRETO DO OESTE | 110010015 | | | | | | | | 53.04 | | 53.04 | | |
| SENTA BUENO | 110010018 | | | | | | | | 143.97 | | 143.97 | | |
| ORTO VELHO | 110010020 | | | 15.15 | 15.15 | | | | 624.39 | | 624.39 | | |
| RESIDENTE MEDICI | 110010025 | | | | | | | | 28.79 | | 28.79 | | |
| RIK DE MOURA | 110010028 | | | | | | | | 15.15 | | 15.15 | | |
| ITA MARQUES DO OESTE | 113690034 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| AO KIGUEL DO GUAPORE | 110010032 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ILHENA | 110010030 | | | | | | 22.73 | | 113.66 | | 136.40 | | |
| ITA MARQUES DO OESTE | 110010033 | | | | | | | | 78.81 | | 78.81 | | |
| OTAL | | | | 0.00 | 15.15 | 15.15 | 130.33 | 1476.09 | 1606.43 | 0.00 | 162.16 | 162.16 | 0.00 |
| ESTADO DO ACRE | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ASSIS BRASIL | 120030005 | | | | | | | | | 22.73 | 22.73 | | |
| ARCA | 120030010 | | | | | | | | | 83.35 | 83.35 | 15.15 | |
| BOQUEM DO SUL | 120020020 | | | | | | | | | 60.62 | 60.62 | | |
| BOQUEM DO SUL | 120020030 | | | | | | | | | 45.47 | 45.47 | | |
| BOQUEM DO SUL | 120020033 | | | | | | | | | 186.09 | 186.09 | | |
| BOQUEM DO SUL | 120030034 | | | | | | | | | 133.36 | 133.36 | | |
| BOQUEM DO SUL | 120030034 | | | | | | | | | 15.15 | 15.15 | | |
| BOQUEM DO SUL | 120030038 | | | | | | 37.89 | | 30.31 | | 68.20 | | |
| BOQUEM DO SUL | 120030040 | | | 9.89 | 37.89 | 46.98 | | | 136.40 | | 136.40 | 30.31 | |
| BOQUEM DO SUL | 120030050 | | | | | | | | 128.78 | | 128.78 | 30.31 | |
| BOQUEM DO SUL | 120030045 | | | 22.73 | 22.73 | 45.47 | 22.73 | | 68.20 | | 90.93 | | |
| BOQUEM DO SUL | 120020060 | | | | | | | | 15.15 | | 15.15 | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | 193.92 | 193.92 | | |

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|-----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|---------|--------|--------|--------|------|------|------|
| PRESIDENTE FIGUEIREDO | 130100353 | | | | 148.16 | 148.16 | | | | | | | |
| RIO PRETO DA EVA | 130100356 | 37.04 | | 37.04 | | | | | | | | | |
| SANTA ISABEL DO RIO NEGRO | 130080360 | | | | 222.24 | 222.24 | | | | | | | |
| SANTO ANTONIO DO ICA | 130040370 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| SÃO GABRIEL DA CACHOEIRA | 130080380 | | | | 44.45 | 44.45 | 85.19 | | 85.19 | | | | |
| SÃO PAULO DE OLIVENÇA | 130040390 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| SÃO SEBASTIÃO DO UATUMA | 130100395 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| SANTOS LUIS | 130100400 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| TABATINGA | 130040406 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| TAPAJUA | 130060410 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| TETE | 130090420 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| TURANTINS | 130040423 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| URUINI | 130090426 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| URUCARA | 130100430 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| UNICURITUBA | 130100440 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| TOTAL | | 129.66 | 866.74 | 996.39 | 148.16 | 1529.75 | 1677.91 | 18.52 | 240.76 | 259.28 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| ESTADO DE RORAIMA | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ALTO ALEGRE | 140110005 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BOA VISTA | 140110010 | | | | 330.38 | 256.12 | 586.50 | | | | | | |
| CONFIM | 140110015 | | | | 43.95 | 131.85 | 175.80 | | 30.31 | 30.31 | | | |
| CARACARAI | 140110020 | | | | | 387.97 | 387.97 | | | | | | |
| MUCAJAI | 140110030 | | | | | 71.23 | 71.23 | | | | | | |
| MORMANDIA | 140110040 | | | | 68.20 | | 68.20 | | 80.32 | 80.32 | | | |
| SÃO JOÃO DA BALIZA | 140110050 | | | | | 45.47 | 45.47 | | 113.66 | 113.66 | | | |
| SÃO LUIZ | 140110060 | | | | | 150.03 | 150.03 | | 83.35 | 83.35 | | | |
| TOTAL | | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 442.53 | 1042.66 | 1465.19 | 0.00 | 307.65 | 307.65 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| ESTADO DO PARA | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ALTO ALEGRE | 150100010 | | | | 36.00 | | 36.00 | | | | | | |
| ALCARRA | 150210020 | | | | 97.20 | | 97.20 | 126.00 | | 126.00 | | | |
| AFUA | 150160030 | | | | | | | | | 9.00 | | | |
| ALTO ALEGRE | 150120040 | | | | 100.00 | | 100.00 | | 10.00 | 10.00 | | | |
| ALTO ALEGRE | 150140050 | | | | | | | | 198.00 | 198.00 | | | |
| ALTO ALEGRE | 150150060 | | | | 64.00 | 25.20 | 90.00 | | 378.00 | 378.00 | | | |
| ANAJAS | 150160070 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ANANINDEUA | 150250080 | | 7.20 | | | | | | | | | | |
| AUGUSTO CORREA | 150240090 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| AZEIRO | 150130100 | | | | | 54.00 | 54.00 | | | | | | |
| BAGRE | 150180110 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BALIZA | 150180120 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BALIZA | 150180130 | | | | 10.00 | | 10.00 | | | | | | |
| BELEN | 150250140 | | 7.20 | 7.20 | | | | | | | | | |
| BENEVIDES | 150250150 | | 7.20 | 7.20 | | | | | | | | | |
| BOA VISTA | 150190157 | | | | 64.00 | | | 14.40 | | 14.40 | | | |
| BOA VISTA | 150240160 | | 14.40 | 14.40 | | | | | | | | | |
| BRAGANCA | 150240170 | 54.00 | 28.80 | 82.80 | | | | | | | | | |
| BREJO GRANDE DO ARAGUAIA | 150190175 | | | | | 28.80 | 28.80 | | | | | | |

| | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| EVES | 150160180 | | | | | | | | |
| BUJARU | 150220190 | | | | | | | | |
| CACHOEIRA DO ARARI | 150170200 | | | | | | | | |
| CAKETA | 150180210 | | | | 10.80 | | 10.80 | | |
| PANEMA | 150240220 | 21.60 | 14.40 | 36.00 | | | | | |
| CAPITÃO POÇO | 150220230 | | | | | | | | |
| CASTANHAL | 150240240 | | 21.60 | 21.60 | | | | | |
| CHAVES | 150170250 | | | | | | | | |
| CLARES | 150230260 | | | | | | | | |
| CONCEICAO DO ARAGUAIA | 150200270 | | | | 61.20 | | 61.20 | | |
| CONCORDIA DO PARA | 150220275 | | | | 18.00 | | 18.00 | | |
| CURIONOPOLIS | 150190277 | | | | 90.00 | | 90.00 | | |
| CRRALINHO | 150160280 | | | | | | | | |
| CRUCA | 150230290 | | | | | | | | |
| DOM ELIZEU | 150220293 | 18.00 | 18.00 | 54.00 | | | 54.00 | | |
| EARO | 150120300 | | | | | | | | |
| ERRAFAO DO NORTE | 150220307 | | | | | | | | |
| GRUPA | 150160310 | | | | | | | | |
| IGARA...CU | 150240320 | 25.20 | 25.20 | | | | | | |
| IGARAPE-KIRI | 150180330 | | | | 10.80 | | 10.80 | | |
| IRANGAPI | 150240340 | | | | | | | | |
| IRITUIA | 150220350 | 18.00 | 18.00 | | | | | | |
| ITAITUBA | 150130360 | | | | 406.80 | 406.80 | 162.00 | 162.00 | |
| ITUPIRANGA | 150190370 | | | | 64.80 | 64.80 | | | |
| JUNDA | 150190380 | | | | 136.80 | 136.80 | 36.00 | 36.00 | |
| JURUTI | 150120390 | | | | | | | | |
| LINCOIRO DO AJURU | 150180400 | | | | | | | | |
| MAE DO RIO | 150220405 | | | | | | | | |
| MALHAES BARATA | 150230410 | | | | | | | | |
| MARABA | 150190420 | | | | 90.00 | 54.00 | 144.00 | | |
| MARACANA | 150230430 | | | | | | | | |
| MARAPANIM | 150230440 | | | | | | | | |
| MICILANDIA | 150140445 | | | | 126.00 | 126.00 | | | |
| MELGACO | 150160450 | | | | | | | | |
| MOCAJUBA | 150180460 | | | | | | | | |
| MOJU | 150180470 | | | | 36.00 | 36.00 | 79.20 | 79.20 | |
| MONT...GRE | 150120480 | | | | 144.00 | 144.00 | | | |
| MUANA | 150170490 | | | | | | | | |
| NOVA TIMBOTEUA | 150240500 | 14.40 | 14.40 | | | | | | |
| OLIDOS | 150120510 | | | | 79.20 | 79.20 | 21.60 | 21.60 | |
| OLIRAS DO PARA | 150180520 | | | | 36.00 | 36.00 | | | |
| ORIXIMINA | 150120530 | | | | 18.00 | 18.00 | 594.00 | 594.00 | |
| OURÉM | 150220540 | 36.00 | 36.00 | | | | | | |
| ORILANDIA DO NORTE | 150150060 | | | | | | | | |
| CAJA | 150160548 | | | | | 72.00 | 72.00 | | |
| PARAGOKINAS | 150220550 | 115.20 | 115.20 | 108.00 | | 108.00 | | | |
| PARAUPEBAS | 150190553 | | | | | | | | |
| PIXE-BOI | 150240560 | 7.20 | 14.40 | 21.60 | | | | | |
| PINTA DE PEDRAS | 150170570 | | | | | | | | |
| PORTEL | 150160580 | | | | | | | | |
| PORTO DE NOZ | 150140590 | | | | 10.80 | 10.80 | | | |
| RAINHA | 150140600 | | | | 36.00 | 36.00 | | | |
| IMAVEIRA | 150230610 | | | | | | | | |
| REDENCAO | 150200613 | | | | | 126.00 | 126.00 | | |

| | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|--|-----------|--|-------|-------|--------|-------|--------|-------|--|-------|
| ANANAS | | 523450100 | | | | 22.64 | | 22.64 | | | |
| APARECIDA DO RIO NEGRO | | 173470110 | | | | 22.64 | | 22.64 | | | |
| ARAGUACEMA | | 523460190 | | | | | | 0.00 | | | |
| ARAGUACU | | 523500200 | | | | 50.94 | | 50.94 | | | |
| ARAGUAINA | | 523450210 | | 62.26 | 62.26 | 178.29 | | 178.29 | 56.60 | | 56.60 |
| ARAGUATINS | | 523450220 | | | | | 28.30 | 28.30 | | | |
| BAPOEMA | | 523460230 | | 8.49 | 8.49 | 96.22 | | 96.22 | | | |
| ARRAIAS | | 523490240 | | | | 101.88 | | 101.88 | | | |
| AUGUSTINOPOLIS | | 523450255 | | | | 28.30 | | 28.30 | | | |
| AURORA DO NORTE | | 523490270 | | | | 36.79 | | 36.79 | | | |
| AXIXA DO TOCANTINS | | 523450290 | | | | | | 0.00 | | | |
| BABACULANDIA | | 523450300 | | | | 28.30 | | 28.30 | | | |
| BARROLANDIA | | 173400310 | | 14.15 | 14.15 | 14.15 | | 14.15 | | | |
| BERNARDO SAYAO | | 173460320 | | | | | | 0.00 | | | |
| BEJINHO DE NAZARE | | 523480370 | | 28.30 | 28.30 | 56.60 | | 56.60 | | | |
| BURITI DO TOCANTINS | | 173450380 | | | | 14.15 | | 14.15 | | | |
| CASEARA | | 173460390 | | | | 56.60 | | 56.60 | | | |
| CAROLINAS DO TOCANTINS | | 523460550 | | 42.45 | 42.45 | | | 0.00 | | | |
| CALHEIA | | 523461670 | | | | 19.81 | | 19.81 | | | |
| COMBU | | 173490555 | | | | 14.15 | | 14.15 | | | |
| CONCEICAO DO TOCANTINS | | 523490560 | | | | 56.60 | | 56.60 | | | |
| CRATO DE MAGALHAES | | 523460600 | | | | 28.30 | | 28.30 | | | |
| CRISTALANDIA | | 523480610 | | | | 48.11 | | 48.11 | 14.15 | | 14.15 |
| DIANOPOLIS | | 523490700 | | | | 84.90 | | 84.90 | | | |
| DIVINAPOLIS DO TOCANTINS | | 173480710 | | | | 84.9 | | 84.90 | | | |
| DOIS IRMAOS DO TOCANTINS | | 523460720 | | | | 99.05 | | 99.05 | | | |
| FERREIRA | | 523480730 | | | | 33.96 | | 33.96 | | | |
| FATIMA | | 523480755 | | 33.96 | 33.96 | 28.30 | | 28.30 | | | |
| FIGUEIROPOLIS | | 523480765 | | 19.81 | 19.81 | | | 0.00 | | | |
| FILADELFIA | | 523450770 | | | | 56.60 | | 56.60 | | | |
| FLORES DO ARAGUAIA | | 523480820 | | | | 14.15 | | 14.15 | | | |
| GOIANORTE | | 173460830 | | 48.11 | 48.11 | | | 0.00 | | | |
| GOIATINS | | 523470900 | | | | 84.90 | | 84.90 | | | |
| GUARAI | | 523480930 | | 56.60 | 56.60 | 50.94 | | 50.94 | | | |
| GUARUPI | | 523480950 | | 84.90 | 84.90 | 48.11 | | 48.11 | | | |
| ITACAJA | | 523471050 | | | | 90.56 | | 90.56 | | | |
| ITAGUATINS | | 523451070 | | | | 28.30 | 6.49 | 36.79 | | | |
| JAPORA DO TOCANTINS | | 523461110 | | | | 8.49 | | 8.49 | | | |
| JARU | | 523471240 | | | | 62.26 | | 62.26 | | | |
| MARIANOPOLIS DO TOCANTINS | | 173461250 | | | | | | | | | |
| MIRACEMA DO TOCANTINS | | 523481320 | | 39.62 | 39.62 | 28.30 | | 28.30 | | | |
| MIRANORTE | | 523481330 | | 56.60 | 56.60 | 28.30 | | 28.30 | | | |
| MONTA DO CARMO | | 523481360 | | | | 48.11 | | 48.11 | | | |
| NATIVIDADE | | 523491420 | | | | 99.05 | | 99.05 | | | |
| NAZARE | | 523451430 | | | | 19.81 | | 19.81 | | | |
| NOVA OLINDA | | 523451480 | | 28.30 | 28.30 | | | 0.00 | | | |
| NOVA ROSALANDIA | | 173481500 | | 14.15 | 14.15 | 42.45 | | 42.45 | | | |
| NOVO ACORDO | | 523471510 | | | | 28.30 | | 28.30 | | | |
| PALMEIROPOLIS | | 523491575 | | | | 56.60 | | 56.60 | | | |
| PARAISO DO TOCANTINS | | 523481610 | | 65.09 | 65.09 | 36.79 | | 36.79 | | | |
| PARANA | | 523491620 | | | | 161.31 | | 161.31 | | | |
| PEDRO AFONSO | | 523471650 | | | | 28.30 | | 28.30 | | | |
| PEIXE | | 523481660 | | 50.94 | 50.94 | 158.48 | | 158.48 | | | |
| PIQUIZEIRO | | 173461665 | | | | 14.15 | | 14.15 | | | |

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------|--|-----------|--|--------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|------|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|
| BEIRO | | 210300860 | | | | | 84.92 | | 84.92 | | | | | | |
| U XII | | 210350870 | | 18.87 | 18.87 | | 18.87 | | 18.87 | | | | | | |
| RAPERAS | | 210360880 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| DE PEDRAS | | 210350890 | | | | | 43.40 | | 43.40 | | | | | | |
| FRANCO | | 210380900 | | 66.05 | 66.05 | | | 66.05 | 66.05 | | | | | | |
| ESIDENTE DUTRA | | 210400910 | | | | | | 32.00 | 32.00 | | 28.31 | | 28.31 | | |
| ESIDENTE JUSCELINO | | 210320920 | | | | | 5.66 | | 5.66 | | | | | | |
| EDENTE VARGAS | | 210370930 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| HAO | | 210420950 | | | | | | 79.25 | 79.25 | | | | | | |
| SARIO | | 210310960 | | 33.97 | 33.97 | | 3.77 | 18.87 | 22.64 | | | | | | |
| NBAIBA | | 210430970 | | | | | 9.44 | 47.18 | 56.61 | | | | | | |
| HELENA | | 210300980 | | | | | 18.87 | | 18.87 | | | | | | |
| INES | | 210340990 | | 37.74 | 37.74 | | | | | | | | | | |
| NTA LUZIA | | 210341000 | | 94.35 | 94.35 | | 41.51 | 58.50 | 100.01 | | 28.31 | | 28.31 | | |
| NTA LUZIA DO PARUA | | 210291003 | | 66.05 | 66.05 | | | | | | | | | | |
| RITA | | 210361020 | | 24.53 | 24.53 | | | | | | | | | | |
| ANTONIO DOS LOPES | | 210351030 | | | | | | | | | 37.74 | | 37.74 | | |
| O BEY | | 210301050 | | | | | 24.53 | | 24.53 | | | | | | |
| DOMINOS DO MARANHAO | | 210401070 | | | | | 13.21 | 41.51 | 54.72 | | | | | | |
| ELIX DE BALSAS | | 210431080 | | | | | | 28.31 | 28.31 | | | | | | |
| ADAO BATISTA | | 210381100 | | | | | 9.44 | | 9.44 | | | | | | |
| JOSE DO RIBAMAR | | 210311120 | | 13.21 | 13.21 | | | | | | | | | | |
| O LUIS | | 210311130 | | 9.44 | 28.31 | 37.74 | 9.44 | | 9.44 | | | | | | |
| LUIS GONZAGA DO MARANHAO | | 210351140 | | 5.66 | 28.31 | 33.97 | 13.21 | | 13.21 | | | | | | |
| ATEUS DO MARANHAO | | 210351150 | | | 28.31 | 28.31 | | | | | | | | | |
| RAIMUNDO DAS MANGABEIRAS | | 210431160 | | | | | 9.44 | 66.05 | 75.48 | | | | | | |
| O VICENTE FERRER | | 210301170 | | | | | 18.87 | | 18.87 | | | | | | |
| NOVO | | 210391180 | | | | | | 37.74 | 37.74 | | | | | | |
| IRA DO NORTE | | 210441190 | | | | | | 13.21 | 13.21 | | | | | | |
| SSO FRAGOSO | | 210421200 | | | | | 47.18 | 37.74 | 84.92 | | | | | | |
| MOIRAS | | 210361210 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| M | | 210401230 | | | | | 9.44 | 47.18 | 56.61 | | | | | | |
| CU | | 210291240 | | | | | 41.51 | | 41.51 | | | | | | |
| RGEN GRANDE | | 210371270 | | | | | 13.21 | 49.06 | 62.27 | | | | | | |
| ANA | | 210301280 | | | | | | 9.44 | 9.44 | | | | | | |
| IA DO NEARIM | | 210301290 | | | 69.82 | 69.82 | 28.31 | | 28.31 | | | | | | |
| I EIRE | | 210341300 | | 13.21 | | 13.21 | | | | | | | | | |
| DOCA | | 210341400 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | 262.29 | 1141.64 | 1403.93 | 1764.35 | 1451.10 | 3215.45 | 0.00 | 103.04 | 103.04 | 0.00 | 39.63 | 39.63 |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ESTADO DE MATO GROSSO | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ZAL | | 513350010 | | | | | | 17.24 | 17.24 | | | | | | |
| JA BOA | | 513320020 | | | | | | 86.20 | 86.20 | | | | | | |
| TA FLORESTA | | 513320025 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| ARAGUAIA | | 513370030 | | 51.72 | 51.72 | | 103.44 | | 103.44 | | | | | | |
| GARCAS | | 513360040 | | 55.17 | 55.17 | | 113.78 | | 113.78 | | | | | | |
| TO PARAGUAI | | 513340050 | | | | | 86.20 | | 86.20 | | | | | | |
| TO TAQUARI | | 513360060 | | | | | 86.20 | | 86.20 | | | | | | |
| AS | | 513320080 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| AIANA | | 513640100 | | | | | 86.20 | | 86.20 | | | | | | |
| AGUAINHA | | 513370120 | | | | | 86.20 | | 86.20 | | | | | | |

| | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|--|-----------|--|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| RAPUTANGA | | 513330125 | | | | | 86.20 | | 86.20 |
| ANAPOLIS | | 513340130 | | | | | 62.06 | 51.72 | 113.78 |
| PUANA | | 513320140 | | | | | | | |
| ARAD DE MELGACO | | 513350160 | | | | | 34.48 | | 34.48 |
| ARRA DO BUGRES | | 513340170 | | | | | 189.64 | | 189.64 |
| ARRA DO GARCAS | | 513320180 | | | | | 113.78 | 120.68 | 234.46 |
| VERES | | 513330250 | | | | | 110.34 | 231.02 | 341.35 |
| AMPINAPOLIS | | 513640260 | | | | | | | |
| AMPO NOVO DO PARECIS | | 513630263 | | | | | | | |
| PO VERDE | | 513360267 | | | | | 120.68 | 34.48 | 155.16 |
| ARARA | | 513320270 | | | | | | 51.72 | 51.72 |
| ASTANHEIRA | | 513320285 | | | | | | | |
| APADA DOS GUINHARAES | | 513320300 | | | | | 27.58 | | 27.58 |
| UDIA | | 513320305 | | | | | | | |
| ALINHO | | 513640310 | | | | | | 41.38 | 41.38 |
| OLIDER | | 513320320 | | | | | | 86.20 | 86.20 |
| MODORO | | 513630330 | | | | | | 120.68 | 120.68 |
| ABA | | 513350340 | | 17.24 | 17.24 | 34.48 | 89.65 | 68.96 | 158.61 |
| RISE | | 513340345 | | | | | 82.75 | | 82.75 |
| IAMANT | | 513320350 | | | | | 27.58 | 113.78 | 141.37 |
| Y AQUINO | | 513360360 | | | | | 68.96 | | 68.96 |
| UETROPOLIS D'ESTE | | 513650380 | | | | | 34.48 | | 34.48 |
| ERERAL CARNEIRO | | 513370390 | | | | | 27.58 | 51.72 | 79.30 |
| JARANTA DO NORTE | | 513320410 | | | | | | 86.20 | 86.20 |
| IRATINGA | | 513370420 | | | | | 179.30 | | 179.30 |
| AVAI | | 513650450 | | | | | 24.14 | | 24.14 |
| ROBA | | 513320455 | | | | | | 34.48 | 34.48 |
| TIQUIRA | | 513360460 | | 51.72 | 68.96 | 120.68 | 86.13 | | 86.13 |
| CTARA | | 513360490 | | | 34.48 | 34.48 | 27.58 | 34.48 | 62.06 |
| GRADA | | 513350490 | | | | | 10.344 | | 10.34 |
| OKU | | 513330500 | | | | | | 27.58 | 27.58 |
| JARA | | 513320510 | | | | | | | |
| ITANA | | 513320515 | | | | | | | |
| ENNA | | 513320517 | | | | | | | |
| SCINEIRA | | 513360520 | | 27.58 | 27.58 | | | | |
| UCAS DO RIO VERDE | | 513630525 | | | | | | 68.96 | 68.96 |
| CTARA | | 513320530 | | | | | 86.20 | | 86.20 |
| CEI | | 513320550 | | | | | | 51.72 | 51.72 |
| YOPA | | 513320560 | | | | | | 68.96 | 68.96 |
| CRASSOL D'ESTE | | 513330562 | | | | | 51.72 | | 51.72 |
| UBES | | 513320590 | | | | | | 17.24 | 17.24 |
| ELANDIA | | 513340600 | | | | | 27.58 | 34.48 | 62.06 |
| SSA SENHORA DO LIVRAMENTO | | 513350610 | | | | | 41.38 | 86.20 | 127.58 |
| IVA BRASILANDIA | | 513320620 | | | | | 51.72 | | 51.72 |
| IVA CANAA DO NORTE | | 513320621 | | | | | | | |
| IVA MUTUM | | 513630622 | | | | | | 75.86 | 75.86 |
| IVA OLIMPIA | | 513650623 | | | | | 20.69 | | 20.69 |
| IVA XAVANTINA | | 513320625 | | | | | | 31.03 | 31.03 |
| IVA HORIZONTE DO NORTE | | 513320627 | | | | | | | |
| IVA SAO JOAQUIM | | 513640628 | | | | | 75.86 | | 75.86 |
| IVANAITA | | 513320629 | | | | | | | |
| IVANATINGA | | 513320630 | | | | | 127.58 | | 127.58 |
| IVA PRETA | | 513360637 | | 120.68 | 120.68 | | | | |
| IVATO DE AZEVEDO | | 513320642 | | | | | | | |

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-----------|--------|--------|--------|---------|---------|---------|--------|--------|--------|------|------|------|
| POCOHE | 513350650 | | | 231.02 | 44.82 | 275.84 | | | | | | | |
| PONTE BRANCA | 513370670 | | | 120.68 | | 120.68 | | | | | | | |
| PONTES E LACERDA | 513330675 | | | | 86.20 | 86.20 | | | | | | | |
| PORTO ALEGRE DO NORTE | 513620677 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| PORTO DOS GAUCHOS | 513320680 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| PORTO ESPIRIDIAO | 513650682 | | | 86.20 | 41.38 | 127.58 | | | | | | | |
| PRAXOREU | 513370700 | | | 189.64 | 68.96 | 258.60 | | | | | | | |
| PRIMAVERA DO LESTE | 513640704 | | | 103.44 | | 103.44 | | | | | | | |
| QUATRO MARCOS | 513330710 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| RESERVA DO CABACAL | 513650715 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| RIBEIRAO DA CASCALHEIRA | 513640718 | | | | 113.784 | 113.78 | | | | | | | |
| RIO BRANCO | 513330720 | | | 17.24 | | 17.24 | | | | | | | |
| RIO CLARO | 513320730 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| RONDONOPOLIS | 513360760 | 51.72 | 51.72 | 68.96 | | 68.96 | | | | | | | |
| SARATO OESTE | 513350770 | | | 24.14 | 34.48 | 58.62 | | | | | | | |
| SALTO DO CEU | 513330775 | | | 20.69 | | 20.69 | | | | | | | |
| SANTA TEREZINHA | 513320777 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| SANTO ANTONIO DO LEVERGER | 513350780 | 41.38 | 86.20 | 127.58 | 96.54 | 96.54 | | | | | | | |
| SANTO FELIX DO ARAGUAIA | 513320785 | | | 58.62 | 237.91 | 296.53 | 162.06 | 162.06 | | | | | |
| SANTO ANTONIO DOS QUATRO MARCOS | 513650710 | | | 27.58 | | 27.58 | | | | | | | |
| SINHO | 513320790 | | | | 10.34 | 10.34 | | | | | | | |
| SORRISO | 513630792 | | | | 155.16 | 155.16 | | | | | | | |
| STRANGARA DA SERRA | 513340795 | | | 24.14 | 141.37 | 165.50 | | | | | | | |
| TAPURAH | 513630800 | | | | 34.48 | 34.48 | | | | | | | |
| TERRA NOVA DO NORTE | 513320805 | | | | 17.24 | 17.24 | | | | | | | |
| TESOURO | 513370810 | | | 44.82 | 51.72 | 96.54 | | | | | | | |
| TRIXOREU | 513370820 | | | 96.54 | 68.96 | 165.50 | | | | | | | |
| URZEA GRANDE | 513350840 | | | 17.24 | 17.24 | 34.48 | | | | | | | |
| VERA | 513320850 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| VILA BELA DA SANTISSIMA TRINDA | 513330550 | | | 44.82 | 158.61 | 203.43 | | | | | | | |
| VILA RICA | 513620860 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| TOTAL | | 110.34 | 513.75 | 624.09 | 3720.32 | 2854.94 | 6575.26 | 0.00 | 351.70 | 351.70 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |

ONTE: DNER, Album Cartografico rodoviario, 1977.

OBS.: (1) Considera apenas os municipios pertencentes a Amazonia Legal.

Tabela 2
 Amazonia Legal - 1975
 Extensao da malha rodoviaria planejada por municipio.
 (Em Km)

| MUNICIPIO | CODIGO GEOGRAFICO | Planejadas | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------|------------|---------|---------|
| | | Estadual | Federal | Total |
| RONDONIA | | | | |
| ALTA FLORESTA D'ESTE | 110010001 | | | |
| ALVORADA D'ESTE | 113690034 | | 71.23 | 71.23 |
| ARIQUEMES | 110010002 | 60.62 | | 60.62 |
| CABIXI | 113710003 | 25.76 | | 25.76 |
| CACOAL | 110010004 | | | |
| CEREJEIRAS | 110010005 | | | |
| COLORADO DO OESTE | 110010006 | 53.04 | | 53.04 |
| COSTA MARQUES | 110010008 | 83.33 | 153.07 | 236.39 |
| ESPIGAO D'OESTE | 110010009 | | | |
| GUAJARA-MIRIM | 110010010 | 190.95 | | 190.95 |
| JARU | 110010011 | | | |
| JI-PARANA | 110010012 | | 15.15 | 15.15 |
| MACHADINHO DO OESTE | 113690013 | | | |
| NOVA BRASILANDIA DO OESTE | 113690029 | | | |
| OURO PRETO DO OESTE | 110010015 | | 56.07 | 56.07 |
| PIXENTA BUENO | 110010018 | | | |
| PORTO VELHO | 110010020 | 163.67 | | 163.67 |
| POSTOENTE MEDICI | 110010025 | | | |
| SAO JOSE DE MOURA | 110010028 | | | |
| SANTA LUZIA DO OESTE | 113690034 | | | |
| SAO MIGUEL DO GUAPORE | 110010032 | | 45.47 | 45.47 |
| VILHENA | 110010030 | 34.86 | 201.56 | 236.42 |
| VILA NOVA DO MARMORE | 110010033 | | | |
| TOTAL | | 612.23 | 542.54 | 1154.77 |
| ESTADO DO ACRE | | | | |
| ASSIS BRASIL | 120030005 | 96.99 | | 96.99 |
| BRASILEIA | 120030010 | 40.92 | | 40.92 |
| CRUZEIRO DO SUL | 120020020 | 227.33 | 156.10 | 383.42 |
| FEIJÓ | 120020030 | 283.40 | 106.09 | 389.48 |
| MANCIO LIMA | 120020033 | 134.88 | | 134.88 |
| MANDEL URBANO | 120030034 | 450.10 | | 450.10 |
| PLACIDO DE CASTRO | 120030038 | 18.19 | | 18.19 |
| RIO BRANCO | 120030040 | 306.13 | | 306.13 |
| SENA MADUREIRA | 120030050 | 524.36 | | 524.36 |
| SENADOR GUIONARD | 120030045 | | | |
| TARAUACA | 120020060 | 325.83 | | 325.83 |
| XAPURI | 120030070 | 45.47 | | 45.47 |

| | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|---------|--------|---------|
| TOTAL | | 2453.59 | 262.18 | 2715.78 |
| ESTADO DO AMAZONAS | | | | |
| ALVARAES | 130090002 | 137.048 | | 137.05 |
| ANATURA | 130040006 | | | |
| ANAMA | 130090008 | | | |
| ANORI | 130090010 | | | |
| APUI | 130100014 | | 203.72 | 203.72 |
| ATALAIA DO NORTE | 130040020 | 111.12 | 666.72 | 777.84 |
| AUTAZES | 130100030 | 66.67 | 74.08 | 140.75 |
| ELIOS | 130080040 | | | |
| EMERREIRINHA | 130100050 | | | |
| BENJAMIN CONSTANT | 130040060 | | 55.56 | 55.56 |
| BERURI | 130100063 | | | |
| BOA VISTA DO RAMOS | 130100068 | | | |
| BOCA DO ACRE | 130060070 | | 37.04 | 37.04 |
| BORBA | 130070080 | 88.90 | 270.39 | 359.29 |
| CAAPIRANGA | 130100083 | | | |
| CANUTAMA | 130060090 | 118.53 | | 118.53 |
| CARAUAARI | 130050100 | 233.35 | 103.71 | 337.06 |
| CAREIRO | 130100110 | 37.04 | | 37.04 |
| CAREIRO DA VARZEA | 130100115 | 48.15 | 22.22 | 70.38 |
| COARI | 130090120 | | | |
| CODAJAS | 130090130 | | | |
| EIRUNEPÉ | 130050140 | 111.12 | | 111.12 |
| ENVIRA | 130050150 | 55.56 | | 55.56 |
| FONTE BOA | 130040160 | | | |
| GUAJARA | 130050165 | 11.11 | | 11.11 |
| IMAITA | 130070170 | | | |
| XUNA | 130050180 | | | |
| IRANDUBA | 130100185 | | | |
| ITACOATIARA | 130100190 | | | |
| ITAMARATI | 130050195 | | | |
| ITAPIRANGA | 130100200 | | | |
| JAPURA | 130090210 | 29.63 | 177.79 | 207.42 |
| JURUA | 130050220 | 70.38 | | 70.38 |
| JUTAI | 130040230 | | 129.64 | 129.64 |
| LABREA | 130060240 | 25.93 | 296.32 | 322.25 |
| MANACAPURU | 130100250 | | | |
| MANAQUIRI | 130100255 | | | |
| MANAUS | 130100260 | | | |
| MANICORÉ | 130070270 | 129.64 | | 129.64 |
| KARAA | 130090280 | | | |
| MAUES | 130100290 | 81.49 | 148.16 | 229.65 |
| MAHUNDÁ | 130100300 | | | |
| NOVA OLINDA DO NORTE | 130100310 | 74.08 | | 74.08 |
| NOVO AIRAO | 130080320 | | | |
| NOVO ARIPUANA | 130070330 | | 259.28 | 259.28 |
| PARINTINS | 130100340 | 25.93 | | 25.93 |
| PAUINI | 130060350 | 18.52 | 55.56 | 74.08 |
| PRESIDENTE FIGUEIREDO | 130100353 | | | |
| RIO PRETO DA EVA | 130100356 | | | |

| | | | | |
|---------------------------|-----------|---------|---------|---------|
| SANTA ISABEL DO RIO NEGRO | 130080360 | 129.64 | | 129.64 |
| SANTO ANTONIO DO ICA | 130040370 | 44.45 | 118.53 | 162.98 |
| SAO GABRIEL DA CACHOEIRA | 130080380 | | 659.31 | 659.31 |
| SAO PAULO DE OLIVENCA | 130040390 | 18.52 | 74.08 | 92.60 |
| SAO SEBASTIAO DO UATUMA | 130100395 | | | |
| SILVES | 130100400 | | | |
| TABATINGA | 130040406 | | | |
| TAPAUA | 130060410 | 55.56 | 285.21 | 340.77 |
| TEFE | 130090420 | 55.56 | | 55.56 |
| TONANTINS | 130040423 | 48.15 | | 48.15 |
| UARINI | 130090426 | 81.49 | | 81.49 |
| URUCARA | 130100430 | | | |
| URUCURITUBA | 130100440 | | | |
| TOTAL | | 1907.56 | 3637.33 | 5544.89 |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| ESTADO DE RORAIMA | | | | |
| | | | | |
| ALTO ALEGRE | 140110005 | 880.51 | | 880.51 |
| BOA VISTA | 140110010 | 833.53 | | 833.53 |
| BONFIM | 140110015 | 134.88 | | 134.88 |
| CARACARAI | 140110020 | 242.48 | | 242.48 |
| MUCAJAI | 140110030 | 212.17 | | 212.17 |
| NORMANDIA | 140110040 | 272.79 | 37.89 | 310.68 |
| SAO JOAO DA BALIZA | 140110050 | 37.89 | | 37.89 |
| SAO LUIZ | 140110060 | 131.85 | | 131.85 |
| TOTAL | | 2746.89 | 37.89 | 2783.97 |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| ESTADO DO PARA | | | | |
| | | | | |
| ABAETETUBA | 150180010 | 18.00 | | 18.00 |
| ACARA | 150210020 | | | |
| AFUA | 150160030 | | 43.20 | 43.20 |
| ALENQUER | 150120040 | | 43.20 | 43.20 |
| ALMEIRIM | 150140050 | 129.60 | | 129.60 |
| ALTAMIRA | 150150060 | 681.20 | 362.40 | 903.60 |
| ANAJAS | 150160070 | 61.20 | 122.40 | 183.60 |
| ANANINDEUA | 150250080 | | | |
| AUGUSTO CORREA | 150240090 | | | |
| AVEIRO | 150130100 | 82.80 | | 82.80 |
| BAGRE | 150180110 | 162.00 | | 162.00 |
| BAIAO | 150180120 | 72.00 | | 72.00 |
| BARCARENA | 150180130 | | | |
| BELEM | 150250140 | | | |
| BENEVIDES | 150250150 | | | |
| BOM JESUS DO TOCANTINS | 150190157 | | | |
| BONITO | 150240160 | | | |
| BRAGANCA | 150240170 | | | |
| BREJO GRANDE DO ARAGUAIA | 150190175 | | | |
| BREVES | 150160180 | 64.80 | | 64.80 |
| BUJARU | 150220190 | | | |
| CACHOEIRA DO ARARI | 150170200 | | | |

| | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|--------|--------|--------|
| CANETA | 150180210 | 90.00 | | 90.00 |
| CAPANEMA | 150240220 | | | |
| CAPITAO POCO | 150220230 | 36.00 | | 36.00 |
| CASTANHAL | 150240240 | | | |
| CHAVES | 150170250 | 36.00 | | 36.00 |
| COLARES | 150230260 | | | |
| CONCEICAO DO ARAGUAIA | 150200270 | | | |
| CONCORDIA DO PARA | 150220275 | | | |
| CURIONOPOLIS | 150190277 | | | |
| CURRALINHO | 150160280 | | | |
| CURUCA | 150230290 | | | |
| DOM ELIZEU | 150220293 | | | |
| FARO | 150120300 | 226.80 | | 226.80 |
| FAO DO NORTE | 150220307 | 28.80 | | 28.80 |
| GRUPO | 150160310 | 25.20 | | 25.20 |
| IGARAPE-ACU | 150240320 | | | |
| IGARAPE-MIRI | 150180330 | 36.00 | | 36.00 |
| INHANGAPI | 150240340 | | | |
| IRITUIA | 150220350 | 7.20 | | 7.20 |
| ITAITUBA | 150130360 | 36.00 | 439.20 | 475.20 |
| ITUPIRANGA | 150190370 | | 72.00 | 72.00 |
| JACUNDA | 150190380 | 54.00 | | 54.00 |
| JURUTI | 150120390 | 72.00 | | 72.00 |
| LIMZEIRO DO AJURU | 150180400 | | | |
| MAE DO RIO | 150220405 | 18.00 | | 18.00 |
| MAGALHAES BARATA | 150230410 | | | |
| MARABA | 150190420 | | 230.40 | 230.40 |
| MARACANA | 150230430 | | | |
| MARAPANIM | 150230440 | | | |
| MEDICILANDIA | 150140445 | 72.00 | | 72.00 |
| MELGACO | 150160450 | 18.00 | | 18.00 |
| MOCAJUBA | 150180460 | 18.00 | | 18.00 |
| | 150180470 | 79.20 | | 79.20 |
| MONTE ALEGRE | 150120480 | | | |
| MUANA | 150170490 | | 43.20 | 43.20 |
| NOVA TIMBOTEUA | 150240500 | | | |
| OBIDOS | 150120510 | | 216.00 | 216.00 |
| OEIRAS DO PARA | 150180520 | 36.00 | | 36.00 |
| ORIXIMINA | 150120530 | | 144.00 | 144.00 |
| OUREX | 150220540 | 7.20 | | 7.20 |
| OURILANDIA DO NORTE | 150150060 | 54.00 | 187.20 | 241.20 |
| PACAJA | 150160548 | 90.00 | | 90.00 |
| PARAGOMINAS | 150220550 | 198.00 | | 198.00 |
| PARAUPEBAS | 150190553 | 1.80 | 108.00 | 109.80 |
| PEIXE-BOI | 150240560 | | | |
| PORTA DE PEDRAS | 150170570 | | 25.20 | 25.20 |
| PORTEL | 150160580 | 198.00 | | 198.00 |
| PORTO DE MOZ | 150140590 | 61.20 | | 61.20 |
| PRAINHA | 150140600 | 43.20 | | 43.20 |
| PRIMAVERA | 150230610 | | | |
| REDENCAO | 150200613 | 36.00 | 10.80 | 46.80 |
| RIO MARIA | 150200616 | 36.00 | | 36.00 |
| RONDON DO PARA | 150220618 | 21.60 | | 21.60 |
| RURUPOLIS | 150130619 | | | |
| SALINOPOLIS | 150230620 | | | |

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|-----------|---------|---------|---------|------|
| SALVATERRA | 150170630 | | | | |
| SANTA CRUZ DO ARARI | 150170640 | | | | |
| SANTA ISABEL DO PARA | 150240650 | | | | |
| SANTA MARIA DAS BARREIRAS | 150200658 | 72.00 | 216.00 | 288.00 | |
| SANTA MARIA DO PARA | 150240660 | | | | |
| SANTANA DO ARAGUAIA | 150200670 | 198.00 | 111.60 | 309.60 | |
| SANTAREM | 150120680 | 133.20 | | 133.20 | |
| SANTAREM NOVO | 150230690 | | | | |
| SANTO ANTONIO DO TAJA | 150230700 | | | | |
| SAO CAETANO DE ODIVELAS | 150230710 | | | | |
| SAO DOMINGOS DO CAPIM | 150220720 | | | | |
| SAO FELIX DO XINGU | 150150730 | | | | |
| SAO FRANCISCO DO PARA | 150240740 | | | | |
| S' RALDO DO ARAGUAIA | 150200745 | | 43.20 | 43.20 | |
| SÃO JOAO DE PIRABAS | 150230747 | | | | |
| SAO JOAO DO ARAGUAIA | 150190750 | | 28.80 | 28.80 | |
| SAO MIGUEL DO GUAMA | 150240760 | | | | |
| SAO SEBASTIAO DA BOA VISTA | 150160770 | | | | |
| SENADOR JOSE PORFIRIO | 150160780 | 36.00 | 169.20 | 205.20 | |
| SOURE | 150170790 | | | | |
| TAILANDIA | 150210795 | 43.20 | | 43.20 | |
| TOME-ACU | 150210800 | 10.80 | | 10.80 | |
| TUCUMA | 150150808 | 64.80 | | 64.80 | |
| TUCURUI | 150190810 | 162.00 | | 162.00 | |
| URUARA | 150140815 | | | | |
| VIGIA | 150230820 | | | | |
| VISEU | 150260830 | 25.20 | | 25.20 | |
| XINGUARA | 150200840 | 57.60 | | 57.60 | |
| TOTAL | : : | 3630.60 | 2556.00 | 6186.60 | |
| ESTADO DO AMAPA | | | | | |
| AMAPA | 160280010 | | | | |
| CALCENE | 160280020 | 350.00 | | 350.00 | |
| FERREIRA GOMES | 160280023 | 60.00 | | 60.00 | |
| LARANJAL DO JARI | 160270027 | 156.00 | | 156.00 | |
| MACAPA | 160270030 | 308.00 | | 308.00 | |
| KAZAGAO | 160270040 | 272.00 | | 272.00 | |
| SANTANA | 160270060 | | | | |
| TARTARUGALZINHO | 160280070 | | | | |
| OIAPOQUE | 160260050 | 144.00 | | 144.00 | |
| TOTAL | | 1290.00 | 0.00 | 1290.00 | 0.00 |
| ESTADO DE TOCANTINS | | | | | |
| ALIANCA DO TOCANTINS | 173480035 | | | | |
| ALMAS | 523490040 | 45.28 | | 45.28 | |
| ALVORADA | 523480070 | | | | |
| ANANAS | 523450100 | 28.30 | | 28.30 | |
| APARECIDA DO RIO NEGRO | 173470110 | | | | |
| ARAGUACEMA | 523460190 | | 42.45 | 42.45 | |
| ARAGUACU | 523500200 | 56.60 | | 56.60 | |
| ARAGUAINA | 523450210 | | 90.56 | 90.56 | |

| | | | | |
|---------------------------|-----------|--------|--------|--------|
| ARAGUATINS | 523450220 | 76.41 | | 76.41 |
| ARAPOEMA | 523460230 | 14.15 | | 14.15 |
| ARRATAS | 523490240 | | 48.11 | 48.11 |
| AUGUSTINOPOLIS | 523450255 | | | |
| AURORA DO NORTE | 523490270 | | | |
| AXIXA DO TOCANTINS | 523450290 | | | |
| BABACULANDIA | 523450300 | 39.62 | | 39.62 |
| BARROLANDIA | 173460310 | | | |
| BERNARDO SAYAO | 173460320 | 59.43 | | 59.43 |
| BREJINHO DE NAZARE | 523480370 | | | |
| BURITI DO TOCANTINS | 173450380 | 8.49 | | 8.49 |
| CASEARA | 173460390 | | | |
| COLINAS DO TOCANTINS | 523460550 | 14.15 | | 14.15 |
| COLINA | 523461670 | | 16.98 | 16.98 |
| CONDADO | 173490555 | | | |
| CONCEICAO DO TOCANTINS | 523490560 | | | |
| COUTO DE MAGALHAES | 523460600 | | | |
| CRISTALANDIA | 523460610 | | | |
| DIANOPOLIS | 523490700 | 67.92 | | 67.92 |
| DIVINAPOLIS DO TOCANTINS | 173480710 | | | |
| DOIS IRMAOS DO TOCANTINS | 523460720 | | | |
| DUERE | 523480730 | | | |
| FATIMA | 523480755 | | | |
| FIGUEIROPOLIS | 523480765 | 36.79 | | 36.79 |
| FILADELFIA | 523450770 | 28.30 | | 28.30 |
| FORNOSO DO ARAGUAIA | 523480820 | 22.64 | 141.50 | 164.14 |
| GOIANORTE | 173460830 | | | |
| GOIATINS | 523470900 | | 101.88 | 101.88 |
| GUARAI | 523480930 | | 70.75 | 70.75 |
| GURUPI | 523480950 | | 16.98 | 16.98 |
| ITACAJA | 523471050 | 42.45 | 107.54 | 149.99 |
| ITAGUATINS | 523451070 | | | |
| JARAGUA DO TOCANTINS | 523461110 | | | |
| LIZARDA | 523471240 | | 42.45 | 42.45 |
| MARIANOPOLIS DO TOCANTINS | 173461250 | | | |
| MIRACEMA DO TOCANTINS | 523481320 | | | |
| MIRANORTE | 523481330 | | | |
| MONTE DO CARMO | 523481360 | 42.45 | | 42.45 |
| NATIVIDADE | 523491420 | 110.37 | 110.37 | 220.74 |
| NAZARE | 523451430 | | | |
| NOVA OLINDA | 523451488 | | | |
| NOVA ROSALANDIA | 173481500 | | | |
| NOVO ACORDO | 523471510 | 70.75 | 28.30 | 99.05 |
| PALMEIROPOLIS | 523491575 | | 19.81 | 19.81 |
| PARAISO DO TOCANTINS | 523481610 | | | |
| PARANA | 523491620 | 164.14 | 217.91 | 382.05 |
| PEDRO AFOONSO | 523471650 | 90.56 | 107.54 | 198.10 |
| PEIXE | 523481660 | | 70.75 | 70.75 |
| PEQUIZEIRO | 173461665 | | | |
| PINDORAMA DO TOCANTINS | 523491700 | | 19.81 | 19.81 |
| PIUM | 523481750 | | | |
| PONTA ALTA DO TOCANTINS | 523471790 | 209.42 | 62.26 | 271.68 |
| PONTE ALTA DO BOM JESUS | 523491780 | | | |
| PORTO ALEGRE DO TOCANTINS | 173491800 | | | |
| PORTO NACIONAL | 523481820 | 14.15 | | 14.15 |

| | | | | |
|----------------------------|-----------|---------|---------|---------|
| PRAIA NORTE | 173451830 | | | |
| PRESIDENTE KENNEDY | 523481840 | | | |
| RIO SONO | 523471875 | 65.09 | | 65.09 |
| SAMPAIO | 173451880 | 16.98 | | 16.98 |
| SAO SEBASTIAO DO TOCANTINS | 523452030 | | | |
| SANTA ROSA DO TOCANTINS | 173491890 | | | |
| SANTA TEREZA DO TOCANTINS | 173471900 | | 19.81 | 19.81 |
| SAO VALERIO DA NATIVIDADE | 173492049 | | | |
| SILVANOPOLIS | 523482065 | 19.81 | | 19.81 |
| SITIO NOVO DO TOCANTINS | 523452080 | | | |
| TAGUATINGA | 523492090 | | 56.60 | 56.60 |
| TAQUARUSSU DO PORTO | 173482100 | 42.45 | | 42.45 |
| TOCANTINIA | 523472110 | | | |
| TUPINOPOLIS | 523452120 | | | |
| VANDERLANDIA | 523452208 | 28.30 | | 28.30 |
| XAMBIOA | 523452210 | | 28.30 | 28.30 |
| | | | | |
| TOTAL | | 1415.00 | 1420.66 | 2835.66 |
| | | | | |
| ESTADO DE GOIAS (1) | | | | |
| | | | | |
| CAMPOS BELOS | 523490490 | | | |
| PORANGATU | 523501000 | | | |
| SAO MIGUEL DO ARAGUAIA | 523502020 | 65.09 | | 65.09 |
| | | | | |
| TOTAL | | 65.09 | 0.00 | 65.09 |
| | | | | |
| ESTADO DO MARANHAO (1) | | | | |
| | | | | |
| ACAILANDIA | 210380005 | | 28.31 | 28.31 |
| ALCANTARA | 210380020 | | | |
| ANAJATUBA | 210340040 | 24.53 | | 24.53 |
| ALTO PARNAIBA | 210420050 | 69.82 | | 69.82 |
| AMARANTE DO MARANHAO | 210380060 | 215.12 | | 215.12 |
| ANAJATUBA | 210380070 | | | |
| ARAME | 210390095 | 28.31 | | 28.31 |
| ARARI | 210380100 | | | |
| AXIXA | 210320110 | | | |
| BACABAL | 210350120 | | | |
| BACURI | 210380130 | 5.66 | | 5.66 |
| BALSAS | 210420140 | | 64.16 | 64.16 |
| BARRA DO CORDA | 210390160 | 313.24 | | 313.24 |
| BENEDITO LEITE | 210430180 | | | |
| BEQUIMAO | 210380190 | | | |
| BOM JARDIM | 210340200 | | | |
| BURITI BRAVO | 210410230 | | | |
| CAJAPIO | 210380240 | 22.64 | | 22.64 |
| CAJARI | 210380250 | 13.21 | | 13.21 |
| CANDIDO MENDES | 210290260 | 37.74 | | 37.74 |
| CATANHEDE | 210360270 | | | |
| CAROLINA | 210420280 | 94.35 | 15.10 | 109.45 |
| CARUTAPERA | 210290290 | | | |
| CAXIAS | 210360300 | 33.97 | 18.87 | 52.84 |
| CEDRAL | 210380310 | | | |

| | | | | |
|---------------------------|-----------|--------|--------|--------|
| CODO | 210360330 | 62.27 | | 62.27 |
| COLINAS | 210410350 | 32.08 | | 32.08 |
| CORDATA | 210360360 | 47.18 | | 47.18 |
| CURURUPU | 210300370 | 41.51 | | 41.51 |
| DOM PEDRO | 210400380 | | | |
| ESPERANTINOPOLIS | 210350400 | 15.10 | | 15.10 |
| ESTREITO | 210420405 | 28.31 | | 28.31 |
| FORTALEZA DOS ROQUEIRAS | 210420410 | 66.05 | | 66.05 |
| FORTUNA | 210410420 | | | |
| GODOFREDO VIANA | 210290430 | 39.63 | | 39.63 |
| GONCALVES DIAS | 210400440 | 41.51 | 18.87 | 60.38 |
| GOVERNADOR ARCHER | 210400450 | | | |
| GOVERNADOR EUGENIO BARROS | 210400460 | | 28.31 | 28.31 |
| I ARANHA | 210400470 | | | |
| GRAJAU | 210390480 | 75.48 | | 75.48 |
| GUIKARAES | 210300490 | 18.87 | | 18.87 |
| ICATU | 210320510 | | 18.87 | 18.87 |
| IGARAPE GRANDE | 210350520 | | | |
| IMPERATRIZ | 210300530 | | 75.48 | 75.48 |
| ITAPECURU-MIRIM | 210360540 | 18.87 | | 18.87 |
| JOAO LISBOA | 210300550 | 47.18 | | 47.18 |
| JOSELANDIA | 210350560 | | | |
| LAGO DA PEDRA | 210340570 | 60.38 | | 60.38 |
| LAGO DO JUNCO | 210350580 | | | |
| LAGO VERDE | 210350590 | | | |
| LIMA CAMPOS | 210350600 | | | |
| LORETO | 210430610 | 18.87 | 24.53 | 43.40 |
| LUIS DOMINGUES | 210290620 | 58.50 | | 58.50 |
| MATINHA | 210300650 | 18.87 | | 18.87 |
| MIRADOR | 210440670 | 269.84 | | 269.84 |
| MIRANDA DO NORTE | 210360675 | | 24.531 | 24.53 |
| M ^o INZAL | 210300680 | 22.64 | | 22.64 |
| .AO | 210340690 | 43.40 | | 43.40 |
| MONTES ALTOS | 210300700 | 22.64 | | 22.64 |
| MORROS | 210320710 | 50.95 | 18.87 | 69.82 |
| NINA RODRIGUES | 210370720 | | | |
| NOVA TORQUE | 210440730 | | | |
| OLHO D'AGUA DAS CUNHAS | 210350740 | | | |
| PACO DO LINHAR | 210310750 | | | |
| PALMEIRANDIA | 210300760 | | | |
| PARAIBANO | 210440770 | | | |
| PASTOS BONOS | 210440800 | 37.74 | | 37.74 |
| PAULO RAMOS | 210340810 | 103.79 | | 103.79 |
| PEDREIRAS | 210350820 | | | |
| PENALVA | 210300830 | 18.87 | | 18.87 |
| PERI-MIRIM | 210300840 | | | |
| PINDARE-MIRIM | 210340850 | | | |
| PINHEIRO | 210300860 | 9.44 | | 9.44 |
| PIO XII | 210350870 | | | |
| PIRAPENAS | 210360880 | 18.87 | | 18.87 |
| POUAO DE PEDRAS | 210350890 | 15.10 | | 15.10 |
| PORTO FRANCO | 210300900 | 60.38 | | 60.38 |
| PRESIDENTE OUTRA | 210400910 | 18.87 | 22.64 | 41.51 |
| PRESIDENTE JUSCELINO | 210320920 | | | |
| PRESIDENTE VARGAS | 210370930 | | | |

| | | | | |
|------------------------------|-----------|---------|--------|---------|
| RIACHAO | 210420950 | 37.74 | | 37.74 |
| ROSARIO | 210310960 | | | |
| SAMBAIBA | 210430970 | | 30.19 | 30.19 |
| SANTA HELENA | 210300980 | | | |
| SANTA INES | 210340990 | 18.87 | | 18.87 |
| SANTA LUZIA | 210341000 | 66.05 | | 66.05 |
| SANTA LUZIA DO PARUA | 210291003 | | | |
| SANTA RITA | 210361020 | | | |
| SANTO ANTONIO DOS LOPES | 210351030 | | | |
| SAO BENTO | 210301050 | 5.66 | | 5.66 |
| SAO DOMINGOS DO MARANHAO | 210401070 | | | |
| SAO FELIX DE BALSAS | 210431080 | | | |
| SAO JOAO BATISTA | 210301100 | 32.08 | | 32.08 |
| S JOSE DO RIBANAR | 210311120 | | | |
| SAO LUIS | 210311130 | | | |
| SAO LUIS GONZAGA DO MARANHAO | 210351140 | 13.21 | | 13.21 |
| SAO MATEUS DO MARANHAO | 210351150 | 9.44 | | 9.44 |
| SAO RAIMUNDO DAS MANGABEIRAS | 210431160 | 60.38 | | 60.38 |
| SAO VICENTE FERRER | 210301170 | | | |
| SITIO NOVO | 210391180 | 56.61 | | 56.61 |
| SUCUPIRA DO NORTE | 210441190 | 28.31 | | 28.31 |
| TASSO FRAGOSO | 210421200 | | | |
| TIMBIRAS | 210361210 | 56.61 | | 56.61 |
| TUNTUM | 210401230 | 18.87 | | 18.87 |
| TURIACU | 210291240 | 79.25 | | 79.25 |
| VARGEM GRANDE | 210371270 | 37.74 | | 37.74 |
| VIANA | 210301280 | 39.63 | | 39.63 |
| VITORIA DO MEARIM | 210301290 | | | |
| VITORINO FREIRE | 210341300 | 18.87 | | 18.87 |
| ZE DOCA | 210341400 | | 41.51 | 41.51 |
| | | | | |
| TOTAL | | 2821.07 | 430.24 | 3251.30 |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| ESTADO DE MATO GROSSO | | | | |
| | | | | |
| ACDRIZAL | 513350010 | | | |
| AGUA BOA | 513320020 | | | |
| ALTA FLORESTA | 513320025 | | | |
| ALTO ARAGUAIA | 513370030 | | | |
| ALTO GARCAS | 513360040 | | | |
| ALTO PARAGUAI | 513340050 | | | |
| ALTO TAQUARI | 513360060 | | | |
| APIACAS | 513320080 | | | |
| ARAGUAIANA | 513640100 | | 86.20 | 86.20 |
| ARAGUAINHA | 513370120 | | | |
| ARAPUTANGA | 513330125 | | | |
| ARENAPOLIS | 513340130 | 17.24 | | 17.24 |
| ARIPUANA | 513320140 | 310.32 | 234.46 | 544.78 |
| BARAO DE MELGADO | 513350160 | | | |
| BARRA DO BUGRES | 513340170 | 17.24 | | 17.24 |
| BARRA DO GARCAS | 513320180 | | | |
| CACERES | 513330250 | | | |
| CAMPINAPOLIS | 513640260 | | | |
| CAMPO NOVO DO PARECIS | 513630263 | | | |

| | | | | |
|-----------------------------|-----------|--------|--------|--------|
| CAMPO VERDE | 513368267 | | 96.544 | 96.54 |
| CANARANA | 513320270 | | 17.24 | 17.24 |
| CASTANHEIRA | 513320285 | 20.688 | | 20.69 |
| CHAPADA DOS GUIMARAES | 513320300 | | | |
| CLAUDIA | 513320305 | | | |
| COCALINHO | 513640310 | 317.22 | 68.96 | 386.18 |
| COLIDER | 513320320 | | | |
| COMODORO | 513630330 | | 72.41 | 72.41 |
| CUIABA | 513350340 | | 62.06 | 62.06 |
| DENISE | 513340345 | | | |
| DIAMANTINO | 513320350 | | | |
| DOM AQUINO | 513360360 | | | |
| FIGUEIROPOLIS D'OESTE | 513650380 | | | |
| FALCÃO | 513370390 | | | |
| GUARANTA DO NORTE | 513320410 | | | |
| GUIRATINGA | 513370420 | | | |
| INDIÁVAI | 513650450 | | | |
| ITAUBA | 513320455 | | | |
| ITIQUIRA | 513360460 | 51.72 | | 51.72 |
| JACIARA | 513360480 | | | |
| JANGADA | 513350490 | | | |
| JAURU | 513330500 | | | |
| JUARA | 513320510 | 17.24 | | 17.24 |
| JUINA | 513320515 | | 17.24 | 17.24 |
| JURUENA | 513320517 | 51.72 | | 51.72 |
| JUSCINEIRA | 513360520 | | | |
| LUCAS DO RIO VERDE | 513630525 | 68.96 | | 68.96 |
| LUCIARA | 513320530 | | 62.06 | 62.06 |
| MARCELÂNDIA | 513320558 | | | |
| MATUPA | 513320560 | | | |
| MIRASSOL D'OESTE | 513330562 | | | |
| MOURÃO | 513320590 | | 62.06 | 62.06 |
| NELONDIA | 513340600 | | | |
| NOSSA SENHORA DO LIVRAMENTO | 513350610 | | | |
| NOVA BRASILÂNDIA | 513320620 | | | |
| NOVA CANAÃ DO NORTE | 513320621 | | | |
| NOVA MUTUM | 513630622 | | 51.72 | 51.72 |
| NOVA OLÍMPIA | 513650623 | | | |
| NOVA XAVANTINA | 513320625 | | 68.96 | 68.96 |
| NOVO HORIZONTE DO NORTE | 513320627 | 34.48 | | 34.48 |
| NOVO SÃO JOAQUIM | 513640628 | | 137.92 | 137.92 |
| PARANAITÁ | 513320629 | | | |
| PARANATINGA | 513320630 | 131.02 | 158.61 | 289.63 |
| PEDRA PRETA | 513360637 | | | |
| PEIXOTO DE AZEVEDO | 513320642 | | | |
| POÇONE | 513350650 | | | |
| PONTE BRANCA | 513370670 | | | |
| PONTES E LACERDA | 513330675 | 44.82 | | 44.82 |
| PORTO ALEGRE DO NORTE | 513620677 | | | |
| PORTO DOS GAUCHOS | 513320680 | 51.72 | | 51.72 |
| PORTO ESPIRIDIÃO | 513650682 | | | |
| POXOREDO | 513370700 | | | |
| PRIMAVERA DO LESTE | 513640704 | | 68.96 | 68.96 |
| QUATRO MARCOS | 513330710 | | | |
| RESERVA DO CABACAL | 513650715 | | | |

| | | | | |
|----------------------------------|-----------|---------|---------|---------|
| RIBEIRAO DA CASCALHEIRA | 513640718 | | 68.96 | 68.96 |
| RIO BRANCO | 513330720 | | | |
| RIO CLARO | 513320730 | 93.10 | | 93.10 |
| RONDONOPOLIS | 513360760 | | | |
| ROSARIO OESTE | 513350770 | | | |
| SALTO DO CEU | 513330775 | | | |
| SANTA TEREZINHA | 513320777 | | 44.82 | 44.82 |
| SANTO ANTONIO DO LEVERGER | 513350780 | 41.38 | | 41.38 |
| SAO FELIX DO ARAGUAIA | 513320785 | | 296.53 | 296.53 |
| SAO JOSE DOS QUATRO MARCOS | 513650710 | | | |
| SINOP | 513320790 | | | |
| SORRISO | 513630792 | | 24.14 | 24.14 |
| TANGARA DA SERRA | 513340795 | 34.48 | | 34.48 |
| TURVIA | 513670800 | 120.68 | | 120.68 |
| TERNA NOVA DO NORTE | 513320805 | | | |
| TESOURO | 513370810 | 27.58 | | 27.58 |
| TORTIXOREU | 513370820 | | | |
| VARZEA GRANDE | 513350840 | | | |
| VERA | 513320850 | 51.72 | 96.54 | 148.26 |
| VILA BELA DA SANTISSIMA TRINDADE | 513330850 | 6.90 | 127.58 | 134.47 |
| VILA RICA | 513620860 | | 44.82 | 44.82 |
| | | | | |
| TOTAL | | 1510.22 | 1968.81 | 3479.03 |

Fonte: DNER, Album Cartografico rodoviario, 1977.

Obs.: (1) Considera apenas os municipios pertencentes a Amazonia Legal.

**The Impact of the Forest Industry
in Amazonian Deforestation**

Report submitted to GESEP/IPEA as part of the project
"The Economics of Deforestation in Brazilian Amazônia"

Alfredo Noel Iusem

March, 1993

1. Forest Industry in Amazônia: basic features

Participation of the forest industry in the total value of national industrial production decreased between 1960 and 1975, but exhibited a slight recovery between 1975 and 1980 (see table 1). This recovery was due to two main factors: expansion of pulp production and, more significantly, the large increase of sawnwood production in Amazônia, which led the forest industry in this region to achieve a participation of 42% of the value of the output of the sector nationwide in 1980 (up from 1.4% in 1970) and of 13% of the value of the total industrial output of the region in the same year (up from 6% in 1965), as shown also in table 1.

This evolution can also be followed through the number of sawmills in activity in the region, which jumped from 89 in 1952 to 1639 in 1981 (see table 2), and through the total volume of timber extraction, which shows an increase of 255% at the regional level between 1975 and 1980 (from 4,500,000 m^3 to 11,500,000 m^3), in contrast with a nationwide increase of only 15% in the same period, so that the regional participation in national timber volume went from 14% in 1975 to 32% in 1980 (see table 3).

It can be said that during this period forest industry in Amazônia ceased to be a marginal sector of the regional economy and became, rather, a lever of regional development, absorbing a significant fraction of available local manpower and attracting also settlers from other regions of the country.

This huge increase was not uniformly distributed across the region. It was concentrated mainly in Rondônia and Pará (where forest sector output attained in 1980 61% and 28% respectively of the total industrial output in each state). In Amapá and Roraima participation of the forest industry in total industrial output attained also very high levels in 1980 (34% and 68% respectively) but in these two cases total industrial output in 1980 was much less significant (see tables 4 and 5).

This regional imbalance is also evident from the data on the number of sawmills by state in 1978 and 1981; during this period there was an increase of 77% in Rondônia (from 141 to 250) and of 70% in Pará (from 510 to 866). Let us add that in the following year Rondônia registered an additional increase of 55% with 387 sawmills in activity in 1982 (see table 6). Both states together achieved in 1981 78% of the total production of sawnwood in the region, estimated in 5,388,000 m^3 (see table 7). This last figure, parenthetically, indicates, when compared with the values in table 3, an average input-output coefficient of .47, which can be considered low by national and international standards.

This spectacular increase of the forest industry in Amazônia was due to several reasons. In the first place, the high level of expansion of the Brazilian economy between 1975 and 1980, which generated a significant increase in the demand for sawnwood (see table 8). At the same time, rapid depletion of natural coniferous forests in the South and Southeast of the country, combined with the fact that most plantation output was directed toward pulp production, generated additional demand of nonconiferous natural timber, most of which is found in Amazônia (see table 9). A third factor behind this increase was the opening of permanent roads in the region, linking it to the main consumption centers in the South and Southeast of the country, as well as to sea and river ports. The development of the forest industry in Pará is directly linked to the opening of the Belém-Brasília highway (BR 153). In the case of Rondônia a similar role was played by the Porto Velho-Vilhena (BR 364) and Porto Velho-Guajará Mirim (BR 319) highways. Paving of the segment of BR 364 between Porto Velho and Cuiabá in 1985 gave additional incentive to the forest industry in Rondônia.

The process we have just briefly described could suggest the idea of a thriving and healthy modern industrial sector expanding in a previously uncharted area. This is not exactly the case. Table 10 presents the size distributions of sawmills in the region in 1980, showing that 92% of the sawmills (generating 71% of total produced volume) correspond to establishments with a capacity below 10,000 m^3 /year. It is worthwhile to notice that almost

all owners possessed just one sawmill, and the few cases of several sawmills belonging to just one firm occurred only in the small size bracket (less than 5,000 m^3 /year) [14].

These small size sawmills, some of which can be described as "semi-nomadic" (changing locations at short intervals to follow the colonization frontier), consist in most cases of a small office and a shed containing just three saws (a circular, a plane and a ribbon one) and a diesel oil fueled electricity generator. They hire unqualified workers which are laid out during the slack period corresponding to the rainy season. As a whole, they lag decades behind modern industry practices in technology, management, personnel training, financial capabilities, etc., not only when compared to foreign companies but also with large timber firms in the South and Southeast of the country. As a consequence they have been unable to introduce previously unknown species in out-of-region markets, since they lack marketing mechanisms, do not offer certainty on volume of future deliveries, and are not capable of sustaining a continuous flow and ensuring required quality standards. In addition, most of them lack "export mentality" i.e. they consider out-of-region sales as a back up activity to fill the slack of reduced local demand when it occurs. Thus, out-of-region penetration efforts are irregular and non-systematic. As a consequence, new markets are not reached and old ones are sometimes lost.

It must be understood that in addition to these deficiencies (and in some cases provoking or reinforcing them), forest industry in Amazônia confronts all the difficulties common to timber exploitation in tropical rain forest: an environment which is highly hostile to any human activity, rampant endemic diseases (e.g. paludism), lack of infra-structure (most local roads are transitable only half of the year, halving and sometimes paralyzing sawmill activities during the remaining six months), lack of reliable electricity supply (forcing sawmills to use inefficient diesel oil generators), lack of qualified local manpower, etc.

In the second half of the 1980's (for which we still have very few reliable data) two new obstacles were added to the unfavorable factors mentioned above. One of them is

the recession that plagued the Brazilian economy during most of the decade, drastically reducing the rate of increase of sawnwood demand. Also, since very few species are sold for out-of-region consumption (mainly mahogany (*Swietenia macrophylla*), "virola" (*Virola* spp), "cerejeira" (*Torresia* spp) and "angelim" (*Hymenolobium petraeum*)), their wide spatial distribution and low density have rapidly exhausted resources within short distance of the permanent roads which gave raise to the industry expansion ten years earlier. This situation confronts sawmill owners with an unhappy alternative: either hauls of more than 200 km, which in most cases is profitable only for mahogany, or adoption of the semi-nomadic pattern mentioned above, moving the sawmill closer to valuable timber, but farther away from urban infra-structure, thus increasing costs and decreasing efficiency. The combination of all these factors put the small and medium size sawmills in a very hard position as early as 1985 (see [7]). Later on we will explore the consequences of this situation on the future dynamics of the sector.

On the other hand, there exists a sizeable number of big sawmills, which operate on a large scale and have a structure typical of modern industry. These sawmills are responsible for the introduction of Amazonian sawnwood, other than mahogany, "virola" and "cerejeira", in the consumption centers in the South and Southeast of Brazil. Some of these sawmills are competitive with large first world companies especialized in tropical timber extraction, and are located mainly in Mato Grosso and the South of Pará. There are indicators that their number and capacity has increased during the last few years, but we have yet no reliable data on this point. The future evolution of the Amazonian forest industry is crucially dependent upon the ability of this modern sector to attain a dominant position in the market, but according to current evidence, it will take some time before this happens.

While data on domestic production and consumption of Amazonian wood is not very reliable, the situation is better for exports, all of which go thorough official registration (there seems to be some smuggling of timber through land boundaries, mainly from Ro-

raima to Venezuela, but in any case not in large quantities). Tables 11 and 12 contain quantities and value of exported Amazonian sawnwood (there is also a negligible amount of timber, and a not so negligible amount of boards and panels, exported from Amazônia, representing however less than 20% of exported Amazonian sawnwood in quantity). We mention that blank entries in tables 11 and 12 do not mean null exports of the corresponding species, but rather that such species was included in the "other species" line in that given year. Since category "other species" in [2] does not distinguish, of course, between Amazonian and non-Amazonian sawnwood, we have included in it only sawnwood exported through Amazonian ports, which we assume comes exclusively from Amazonian timber. We assume at the same time that no Amazonian sawnwood from "other species" of Amazonian origin is exported through out-of-region ports. These assumptions seem reasonable except for Paranaguá port, through which some Amazonian and some non-Amazonian sawnwood is exported. We have added therefore a special line in tables 11 and 12 for "other species" exported through Paranaguá port, and present two "total" lines: with and without "other species" exported through Paranaguá.

The main buyers of Amazonian sawnwood in the period covered by tables 11 and 12 were the United Kingdom and Germany, followed by other Western European countries, USA and Japan.

Table 14 highlights some relevant consequences extracted from tables 11 and 12. First, the absolute dominance of mahogany with respect to all other species, both in terms of quantities and value, with "virola" in a distant second place. In the period under consideration mahogany exports represented between 23.6% and 55.2% of Amazonian sawnwood exports in quantity, and between 46.4% and 70.7% in value. For mahogany plus "virola" these percentages increase to 35.8% to 72.5% in quantity and 55.1% to 78.8% in value.

These figures are significant because there is a wide consensus in the sense that at current extraction rates Brazilian mahogany resources in nonprotected areas will be depleted in the short run (a survey made in 1985 among producers and exporters resulted in

an average expected remaining lifetime of 12 years for commercial extraction of Brazilian mahogany; see [7]).

The second conclusion from table 11 is that exports represent a very small fraction of Amazonian sawnwood. In order to compare with the timber extraction values shown in table 18, we must convert tons of sawnwood into volume of timber with bark. Assuming an average density of $.58 \text{ ton}/\text{m}^3$ (most of exported Amazonian sawnwood comes from species in the density category of .5 to .65, according to [13]), a sawnmill input-output coefficient of .5 (i.e. $.5 \text{ m}^3$ of sawnwood per cubic meter of timber without bark, according to [7]) and 7.7% of volume corresponding to bark (RADAMBRASIL forest inventories), the figures in the last line of table 18 translate into line 5 of table 14. If we consider the values given by IBGE Extractive Production Surveys (table 18), only between 1.4% and 2% of extracted Amazonian timber between 1982 and 1984 was used for exported sawnwood (if we use extraction data from IBGE 1985 Agricultural Census, these data drop by a factor of 5). These values would not increase if we take into account exported boards and panels, because most of them are manufactured from discarded wood from timber used for sawnwood (i.e. we would have higher values in the last line of table 11, but little difference in lines 5 and 6 of table 14, due to the increase in the input-output coefficient).

In section 4 we discuss some prospects for the future evolution of Amazonian sawnwood exports.

Before closing this section, a caveat is in order with respect to the quality of the data on Amazonian sawmills output used above, and even more so in connection with the data in section 2, where we attempt to estimate forest industry output at the county ("município") level. The geographic features of the region, combined with the low population density, makes census surveys quite inefficient. In the case of the forest industry, data becomes even less reliable, not only because of the "semi-nomadic" characteristics of some of its segments, but also because most sawmills incur in one or more illegal procedures: tax evasion (mainly the so called "reforestation tax" due whenever natural timber is extracted)

exploitation of forbidden tracts (national parks, Indian reservations, etc.), violation of local traffic regulations prohibiting transit of heavy trucks in some county roads, etc., not to mention pervasive failure to comply with labor legislation. All this makes sawmill owners extremely reluctant to answer surveys and disclose accurate information. As a consequence, most of the output data quoted above has been obtained through indirect estimations. We have used the data which appears to be most reliable, but there is considerable disagreement among experts on many of these figures. For instance, 1980 non-coniferous sawnwood consumption in 1980, given a value of 8,401,000 m^3 in table 9, has been estimated as 8,630,000 m^3 in [8], 6,070,000 m^3 in [11] and 9,500,000 in [10]. In section 2 we will discuss particularly this problem in connection with IBGE estimates of forest industry output in Amazônia at the county level.

2. Estimation of available commercial volume and extraction rates

2.1. Definition of variables and data processing

In another technical report within the current project (see [3]), data from forest inventories undertaken by RADAMBRASIL project in Legal Amazônia were used to estimate average standing timber volume in m^3 per hectare in 147 counties ("municípios") corresponding to the 1991 county distribution. In order to compare such figures with extraction data of previous years, these data were reaggregated into the 93 corresponding counties for the 1980 county distribution. Variable $VOL(i)$ contains this average standing volume (with bark) for county i in m^3/ha , taken from [3].

The second step of the process consisted of apportioning this volume in commercial classes taking into account the commercial, quality and diameter classes used in the

RADAMBRASIL inventories. These inventories classify tree species in four commercial classes, which, broadly speaking, correspond to species with commercial potential in foreign markets, nonlocal domestic markets, local markets and without commercial potential at all. Individual trees are classified in 4 quality classes, and by diameter. On the basis of this classification we have defined three commercial classes, A, B and C, as follows:

- Class A includes trees belonging to commercial class I, quality class 1 and diameter of 50 *cm* or more.

- Class B includes trees belonging to commercial classes I and II, quality class 1 and diameter of 50 *cm* or more.

- Class C includes trees belonging to commercial classes I, II and III, quality classes 1 and 2 and diameter of 50 *cm* or more.

We observe that, at a variant with inventory classes, classes A, B and C are not disjoint, but rather class C contains class B which contains class A. In principle, classes A, B and C could also be understood as including timber marketable in foreign markets, in foreign and non local domestic markets, and in foreign, nonlocal and local domestic markets respectively. It could be argued that class C should include also trees of quality class 3, but trees of this quality class seem to be used mostly for fuel and charcoal rather than sawnwood. Also, class C could include trees of smaller diameter, say 40 *cm* or more, rather than 50 *cm* or more. Unfortunately, the RADAMBRASIL simultaneous classification by commercial, quality and diameter classes considers only two diameter categories: below and above 50 *cm*.

RADAMBRASIL inventories provide average values for the fraction of the total volume corresponding to each combination of commercial, quality and diameter class for each of six forest categories: dense alluvial, dense lowland, dense midland, dense highland, open lowland and open highland. From this data we obtained the percentage volume corresponding to classes A, B and C for each of the six forest categories. Since the values so obtained were reasonable close to each other within the four categories of dense forests and also within the two categories of open forests, we averaged them inside each of these two groups of forest

categories. As a result, we found that classes A, B and C contain 6.64%, 11.68% and 31.32% of standing volume of open forests respectively, and 5.43%, 10.47% and 21.36% of standing volume in dense forests respectively. In order to average these two sets of values, we used weights of .324 for open forests and .676 for dense forests. These weights resulted from the average standing volumes of $105.068 \text{ m}^3/\text{ha}$ and $117.773 \text{ m}^3/\text{ha}$ for open and dense forests respectively, together with the values for total area occupied by open and dense forests in Legal Amazônia ($1,071,043 \text{ km}^2$ and $1,997,348 \text{ km}^2$ respectively, according to [1]). The final result obtained in this way indicates average values of 5.82%, 10.86% and 24.59% for classes A, B and C respectively.

We proceed then to define variables $ACVA(i)$, $ACVB(i)$ and $ACVC(i)$ as:

$$ACV(X)(i) = VOL(i) \times P(X) \times ((FLORAR(i) - FLORAD(i)))$$

where $P(X)$ is equal to 5.82, 10.86 and 24.59 for $X = A, B$ and C respectively, $FLORAR(i)$ is the original forest cover of county i in km^2 and $FLORAD(i)$ is the deforested area of county i in km^2 . In the counties belonging to Amazonas, Amapá and Maranhão, for which $FLORAD(i)$ is not available, we took $FLORAD(i) = 0$. It follows that $ACV(X)(i)$ represents total available commercial volume (with bark) of trees belonging to class X in county i in m^3 .

In the next step we consider variables $VExt85(i)$ and $VCA85(i)$ corresponding to timber extraction in m^3 per year according to the IBGE 1985 Extractive Production Survey (EPS from now on) and the IBGE 1985 Agricultural Census (AC from now on) respectively. We define then variables $PVExt85(i)$ and $PVCA85(i)$ as:

$$PVExt85(i) = 100 \times VExt85(i)/ACVC(i)$$

$$PVCA85(i) = 100 \times VCI85(i)/ACVC(i)$$

so that $PVExt85(i)$ and $PVCA85(i)$ indicate percentage of available commercial volume extracted each year in county i at the 1985 extraction rate according to EPS and AC respectively. Table 15 lists the values of $ACV(X)(i)$, ($X = A, B, C$), $PVExt85(i)$ and $PVCA85(i)$ for each county. Table 16 contains a summary of table 1 with totals for each state (including only counties for which values of the variables are available).

We mention that EPS consists of "educated guesses" made by local experts, while AC, in principle, surveys all industrial establishments. On the other hand EPS data cover, in principle, the 93 counties for which $VOL(i)$ is available, while AC offers data for only 44 of such counties. In table 17 we give number and total area of counties covered by each of the sources. We observe that variables $ACV(X)(i)$ and $PVExt85(i)$ cover 68.44% of the area of Legal Amazônia, while $PVCA85(i)$ covers only 43.48% of the same area. This difference, however, is much less significant in terms of timber extraction: according to EPS these 93 counties produced 92.4% of the timber extracted in 1985 in Legal Amazônia, while, according to AC, the 44 counties produced 88.10% of timber extracted in Legal Amazônia (though, of course, this smaller difference could be due just to sawmills missed by AC in counties for which it gives no data).

2.2. Discussion of aggregated results

Table 16 contains our main results at the state aggregation level. The 93 counties (corresponding to 147 counties in 1991) covering 68.44% of Legal Amazônia, have an estimated potential of $2136 \cdot 10^6 m^3$ of standing timber of export class quality, $3987 \cdot 10^6 m^3$ of timber adequate for either foreign or domestic consumption and $8994 \cdot 10^6 m^3$ of timber of commercial value at large. In 1985 extraction in these counties attained $21.3 \cdot 10^6 m^3$ or .236% of total commercial available volume according to EPC, and $95.7 \cdot 10^6 m^3$ or 1.064% of total commercial available volume according to AC. 74.5% of all commercial available volume is located in the states of Pará and Amazonas.

Data on available commercial volume (variables $ACV(X)(i)$) can be considered reasonably reliable. The main error sources in their estimation are:

1. Possible inadequacy of the definition of classes A, B and C, in the sense that they may not reflect accurately (as discussed above) volumes of wood adequate for foreign, nonlocal domestic and local domestic markets.

2. Ambiguity in the classification of trees in quality classes in the forest inventories.

3. Errors resulting from considering average values for the proportion of volume in classes A, B and C, as discussed in the previous section.

4. Approximations made in the determination of the fraction of the county area covered by forests (variables $FLORAR(i)$ and $FLORAD(i)$).

Despite the accumulated effect of these errors, it seems quite safe to state that available commercial volume is more than half and less than twice the values in tables 15 and 16 in the Appendix, under any sensible definition of commercial classes. Unfortunately the situation is much worse regarding extraction data: AC gives a value 4.5 times higher than EPS, so that, at 1985 extraction levels, all commercial timber resources in Amazônia would be depleted in 94 years according to AC but only in 424 years according to EPS. It is not easy to make a definite statement on which of these set of data is closer to the actual values. Table 18 gives total extracted timber volume in Legal Amazônia according to EPS between 1982 and 1985, and according to AC in 1985. EPS values are consistent with Amazonian timber extraction data given in [4] (table 3), where a careful critical analysis is made of the various sources on Amazonian timber production up to 1980, while the AC figure implies a more than nine fold increase in 5 years with respect to the data in [4]. EPS series also fits better with several IBDF estimates (e.g. [9], as shown in table 6). On the other hand, all factors mentioned in the first progress report regarding the difficulty of gathering accurate data on Amazonian sawmill activities favor the assumption that EPS might grossly underestimate actual extraction, whose value could then be closer to AC figures.

2.3. Data assessment at the county level.

The discrepancies between EPS and AC become wider at the county level, where values often differ by a factor of more than one hundred. Some values were considered outliers and were adjusted: In Itacoatiara, Nhamunda and Novo Airão counties (Amazonas) EPS values for 1985 were more than 10 times higher than both the average for the years 1982-1984 and the average for the years 1986-1987. Consequently we chose the 1986 EPS values as proxies for the 1985 ones. Also, some counties exhibit exceedingly high extraction levels: Afua (Pará) extracted according to EPS 25.87% of its available volume in 1985, and more than 20% in each year between 1982 and 1987. According to AC, Rio Branco (Acre), Sena Madureira (Acre) and Santana do Araguaia extracted in 1985 34.91%, 11.67% and 15.34% of their commercial available volume. Although such values seem physically impossible at first sight, it should be remembered that IBGE data refers to timber extracted by sawmills located in a given county, which does not necessarily coincide with timber extracted from that county. Average hauls from tract to sawmill are of the order of 100 km (and more than 200 km for valuable timber) and such hauls frequently cross intercounty boundaries. So data from counties with better infrastructure and higher industrial concentration are likely to overestimate actual extraction (e.g. state capitals, like Rio Branco). As a consequence, data aggregated at the state level (table 16) is likely to be much more robust than data at the county aggregation level. Despite such factors, we have the feeling that the data from the four counties mentioned above is inaccurate (particularly in the case of Afua and Santana do Araguaia).

In general AC data is higher than EPS data, excepting in the following counties:

PARÁ: Portel, Porto de Moz, Santarém, Santo Domingos do Capim.

MARANHÃO: Imperatriz, Monção.

The following counties register an annual extraction rate of more than 1% according to EPS:

PARÁ: Anajas, Conceição do Araguaia, Currealinho, Paragominas, Santana do Araguaia, Santo Domingos do Capim, Tucuruí.

MARANHÃO: Imperatriz.

The same holds true for the following counties according to AC:

RONDÔNIA: Porto Velho.

ACRE: Rio Branco, Sena Madureira.

AMAZONAS: Autazes, Barreirinha, Carauari, Juruá, Manaus.

PARÁ: Paragominas, Conceição do Araguaia, Santana do Araguaia.

MARANHÃO: Turiacu.

MATO GROSSO: Aripuana, Chapada dos Guimaraes.

We remark that reliability of the data of those counties which exhibit apparently reasonable values for either AC or EPS is also quite doubtful. This is corroborated by our failed attempt to establish a correlation between extraction rates at the county level obtained in table 15, and some pertinent socio-economic indicators, which we describe in the next subsection.

2.4. Correlation between extraction rates and socio-economic indicators.

It is reasonable to expect that extraction rates should be higher in counties with higher population density, higher road density and closer to consumption centers. We remark that the distortion mentioned above, in the sense that extracted timber is assigned to counties where it is processed and not where it is extracted, should reinforce, rather than diminish, a positive correlation between extraction rates and such variables.

In order to test this hypothesis we chose a very simple linear model of the form:

$$Y = A_0 + A_1X_1 + A_2X_2 + A_3X_3$$

where Y is either $PVExt85$ or $PVCA85$ of table 15, and X_1 , X_2 and X_3 are $DIST2$, $ROADEN$ and $POPDEN$, obtained from the project database, indicating distance to Brasília (taken as a proxy for distance to consumption centers), road density and 1985 population density for each county respectively.

Tables 19 and 20 contain the results of the linear regressions for variables $PVExt85$ and $PVCA85$ respectively. As can be seen in these tables, the results are disappointing. In the case of $PVExt85$ (table 19), we get negative estimated coefficients for $DIST2$ and $ROADEN$, which are rather counterintuitive, particularly the last one, and a positive coefficient only for $POPDEN$, but the t -values indicate that such results are of no statistical significance, excepting perhaps for $DIST2$ which, with an almost 0 (and in fact negative) coefficient has no explanatory power at all. The values of r^2 confirm the failure of the test.

The situation is somewhat better for $PVCA85$, but not better enough. Here we have negative coefficients, with t -values indicating lack of statistical significance, for $DIST2$ and $POPDEN$. $ROADEN$, on the other hand, appears with a positive coefficient, and a t -value indicating some statistical significance. The resulting model would be:

$$PVCA85 = .121 + 2.509ROADEN$$

indicating a reasonable monotonic relation between road density and extraction rates. However, the magnitude of the t and the r^2 values suggests that this model has only marginal statistical significance.

A second attempt, using the same data reaggregated according to the 1970 county distribution, shows slightly better results for both models, but the tiny improvement is almost surely due to just the smaller number of observations and does not deserve further discussion.

This exercise reinforces our conviction that the quality of our timber extraction data is quite low, which agrees with the opinion of several experts, and is related to the factors discussed at the end of section 1. We did not attempt other regressions, either with more

sophisticated functional forms or with other possible explanatory variables, because the clues indicating weakness of the data are strong enough to suggest that any better adjustment which could be thus obtained is more likely to be coincidental than to indicate a true functional relation.

Our final conclusion on the data of table 15 is the following: data on available commercial volume (columns *ACVA*, *ACVB*, *ACVC*) is reasonably reliable and can be used for future studies. Data on column *PVExt85* can be at best interpreted as lower bounds for the extraction rates, excepting perhaps the eight counties mentioned in subsection 2.3 with extraction rates exceeding 1%.

Even such interpretation is admissible only because we lack any other data source. We see no possible use for data in column *PVCA85* at the county level. A field survey to gather more reliable extraction data is strongly recommended, though we acknowledge that any such survey would confront the obstacles mentioned at the end of section 1.

Regarding table 16, the values in columns *PVExt85* seem more reasonable, again just as lower bounds for annual extraction rates (as discussed above, it is likely that real values lie between *PVExt85* and *PVCA85*) since they are in better agreement with other sources and experts' opinions. However, caution must be exercised when handling data obtained through addition of values of very little individual reliability.

3. The contribution of the forest industry to Amazonian deforestation.

Despite the weakness of the timber extraction data in tables 15, 16 and 18, we will make an attempt to quantify the contribution of the forest industry to Amazonian deforestation in terms of deforested area.

We cannot just take the values of table 18 and divide them by the average value of standing volume per hectare, because timber extraction requires auxiliary land clearing with additional deforestation effects.

This land clearing consists of the opening of temporary secondary roads, from the permanent road network to the tract to be exploited, opening of paths ("ramais") from the secondary roads to be used by tractors, and clearing of yards where timber pulled by tractors is stored until it is picked up by the trucks.

A field survey in Rondônia ([7]) estimated the area of secondary roads and paths as between 25 and 120 m^2 /ha, with an average value of 70 m^2 /ha, and an average of one 2500 m^2 yard per each 50 exploited hectares. This gives between 75 and 170 m^2 /ha, with an average of 120 m^2 /ha, for auxiliary land clearing. The same source indicates timber yields of between 2 and 10 m^3 /ha, with an average value of 5 m^3 /ha (this data is consistent with the average values of about 6.5 m^3 /ha and 12 m^3 /ha for timber from commercial classes A and B, resulting from the percentages given in subsection 2.1 combined with an average standing volume of 113 m^3 /ha). Taking the average values of 120 m^2 of land clearing per exploited hectare, and 5 m^3 of extracted timber per hectare, we get a very rough estimate of 24 m^2 of auxiliary land clearing per extracted cubic meter (this estimate is certainly rough, but possibly more reliable than the data in table 18). This value would be substantially lower under extensive exploitation of timber of commercial class C. Assuming that the value above holds for the whole Amazonian region, we can estimate the annual area deforested for timber production in the following way. Average tree volume, according to RADAMBRASIL forest inventories, is 113 m^3 /ha, i.e. 88 m^2 of forest area per cubic meter of timber. Adding 24 m^2 of auxiliary land clearing, we have 112 m^2 of deforestation per cubic meter of extracted timber. Taking the values in the first column of table 18 as lower bounds for timber extraction, we conclude that deforestation due to the forest industry attained at least 1932 km^2 in 1982, 2127 km^2 in 1983, 2300 km^2 in 1984 and 2619 km^2 in 1985 (according to AC the last figure would be five times higher).

Even assuming that the extraction rate and land clearing data are correct, we cannot take the preceding figures at face value, due to a factor that to some extent is the key to the understanding of the role of the Amazonian forest industry. Excepting for species of very high value (mainly mahogany) most of the timber extracted in Amazonia comes from tracts designated for clearing, independently of the value of the standing timber. In other words, sawmills are called to extract timber just before the complete clearing of the tract, which will be used for other purposes (cattle growing, agriculture, etc) and therefore such tracts would be deforested with or without intervention of the forest industry. In this sense, differently from the situation in Southeast Asia or Equatorial Africa, the Amazonian forest industry has not played up to now the role of the driving force behind deforestation.

It is not easy to estimate the fraction of tracts where timber extraction is not followed by immediate full land clearing. However, in a survey made in 1985 in Rondônia, while collecting data for [7], sawmill owners reported that about 80% of their timber (excluding mahogany) was being extracted from clearing designated areas (usually they can recognize such a situation because other clearing preparation activities are under way when they arrive; in fact, sometimes, when for any reason they reach the tract after the appointed date, they find that it has been already burnt out, with all its commercially valuable timber, which emphasizes the fact that for many landowners timber exploitation is a secondary activity, the revenue from which has very little impact upon their land clearing decisions).

If we assume then that this estimate 20% of timber volume coming from tracts where no clearing occurs shortly after timber extraction remains valid when applied to the whole region, then contribution of the forest industry to deforestation falls to a level of between 400 and 500 km^2 /year between 1982 and 1985 (or 2500 km^2 according to AC). It must be emphasized that this 20% value is not solid, and its extension to the whole Amazonian region is quite doubtful.

While this fact pushes down the estimated values of land deforested by the forest industry, there is another factor which acts in the opposite direction, and particularly

in tracts which are not cleared after timber extraction. The secondary roads and paths mentioned above are temporary, and in many case they become intransitable by trucks just after the rain season following their opening, but even so they are openings in the forest which can be used by pedestrians for many years. It is reported that in many cases they are used by migrant settlers to have access to otherwise inaccessible areas (taking sometimes advantage of the yards for permanent settlement), where they start their own land clearing activities, mainly for agriculture. Data in [7] indicates an average of 400 *m* of secondary roads and 1600 *m* of paths per *km*². In view of the data above, this means at least 900 *km* of secondary roads and 3600 *km* of paths opened every year, which is not a negligible amount, despite their relatively short lifetime. But we know of no way to quantify deforestation by other agents induced by the secondary roads opened by the forest industry.

4. Future perspectives for the Amazonian forest industry.

Any attempts to make forecasts in an economy as unstable as the Brazilian one may be considered a completely futile exercise of futurology. And even more so for a sector of the economy for which we lack all kind of reliable data. With this in mind, this section must be considered as a very tentative and somewhat ill-founded attempt to answer the following question.

Is it possible that the relatively secondary role of the forest industry in Amazonian deforestation that we observe today may be drastically altered within the foreseeable future, so that it becomes, if not the driving force, at least a decisive factor in the deforestation process?

This question is not an idle one, since the forest industry is indeed the driving today force behind deforestation in Equatorial Africa and Southeast Asia.

In order to provide some hints pointing toward an answer to this question, we analyze separately the domestic and the foreign markets.

In the domestic front, a key factor which is a necessary condition for such an alteration is the end of the recession in which the Brazilian economy has foundered for more than ten years. The reason is the following. The process of substitution of subtropical and temperate natural timber by Amazonian one is already over, with the depletion of the first one. Since at the same time, the four or five valuable Amazonian species which entered the market during that process are also being depleted, and will become more and more expensive due to longer transportation hauls, the only way to operate the drastic change mentioned above would be the massive introduction of new Amazonian species in the Southeast and the South. As discussed in section 1, the small to medium size sawmills are structurally unable to accomplish that. The change would take place only if the modern sector of the industry becomes dominant. This requires high capital investment. Such investment could occur through the entrance in the market of either leading foreign firms specialized in tropical timber or modern domestic forest companies which operate in the Southeast and South with timber extracted from plantation forests (mainly pinus and eucalyptus).

The foreign companies have been very reluctant to enter the Brazilian market, where their participation is marginal (one of them rejected some years ago the offer to extract the timber to be flooded by the Tucuruí dam), and are not likely to change this attitude in the near future. They operate basically with timber exported to Europe and Japan, and they prefer to stay in Africa and Southeast Asia, where both local costs and freight cost to Europe and Japan respectively are lower than in Brazil. At the same time, they share with companies in all other economic sectors a lack of confidence in the future performance of the Brazilian economy as a whole. It is pretty safe to state that no substantial foreign investment in the sector will take place until the Brazilian economy shows signs of a solid and long term recovery.

Regarding the domestic companies, some of them, like those operating in the pulp and

paper and in the boards and panels sectors, are certainly state-of-the-art enterprises with technological capabilities to enter the Amazonian timber market. However, in this case also the recession acts as a severe deterrent to new heavy investments, particularly in an area like tropical timber, in which they have no past experience, and where the environmental obstacles mentioned in section 1 imply serious risks.

The recession acts also on other levels. It keeps the rate of increase of domestic demand at a low (and perhaps negative) rate, increasing the risks just mentioned, particularly in the face of the heavy investments required by the installation of large modern sawmills. Also, it stops public investment in infrastructure, mainly roads and electric power stations. We have already commented that the opening of roads in the region was a crucial factor for the expansion of the industry in the seventies, and this is equally true for the drastic change under discussion. A very large amount of commercial timber, particularly in commercial class B, is located in areas whose distance to permanent roads makes it too expensive to compete with sawnwood from plantation forests in the South. Also, large areas within the region lack reliable electric power supply, an elementary prerequisite for the installation of a large and modern sawmill. In part of the region the situation in this respect will improve substantially if and when the Balbina and Samuel hydroelectric power stations become fully operative.

Regarding the foreign market, its negligible participation up to now (see table 14) makes it unlikely that it could induce a change as the one under discussion. However, it has been argued that the depletion of the tropical rainforest in Equatorial Africa and Southeast Asia could make of Brazil the only remaining big producer of tropical timber, in which case the leading foreign firms could change their minds and enter massively the Brazilian market. Let us make it clear that this will not happen immediately. Though the annual extraction rates in some African and Southeast Asian countries run as high as 5% of available commercial volume, no such depletion is foreseen within the next decade. At the same time, it must be remembered that tropical timber can be substituted by other

products, including nontropical timber. In this sense, it is convenient to make a distinction between the few species of very high value and the other commercial species.

In the case of mahogany, it is likely that available Brazilian resources in nonprotected areas will become depleted before the African rainforest. Though the forecast mentioned in section 3, of full depletion by 1997, seems now overly pessimistic, the end cannot be much further down the road. In this respect it is worthwhile to mention the attempts to open protected areas, like Indian reservations and national forests, to so called rational mahogany exploitation. For instance, the Kajapó Indians agreed to such a proposal in 1984, accepting the offer of a foreign timber company (in one of the few foreign ventures in the sector) with startling economic results for the tribe. In other cases, like in the Rio Guaporé Biological Reserve (Rondonia), the result was full havoc, because extraction was not limited to mahogany, but included other species which were essential to the ecosystem, which the reserve was supposed to preserve. Also the proposal is to some extent euphemistical because a large fraction of such areas has been opened "de facto" due to lack of control, and mahogany has become as scarce there as in nonprotected areas.

Regarding species of commercial class A but less valuable than mahogany and "virola", it is not clear at all that depletion of African and Asian rainforests will open the European markets to them. One advantage of African timber (at least those which has been mainly exploited up to now), lies in its proximity to the ports, which is not the case for Brazilian one. If Brazilian timber from less valuable species turns out to be substantially more expensive than African timber currently exploited, this one, after depleted, could perfectly be substituted by other products. At this point it is worthwhile to mention that the high cost of Brazilian port operations considerably increases freight costs for imported sawnwood. This is partly due to obsolete port infrastructure (and here again the recession becomes a barrier for the expansion of the sector) and partly to institutional factors. The new port legislation currently under consideration could improve the situation at least in this respect.

Finally, we must consider the effect of the growing opposition of a sizeable fraction of

the European public opinion to the use of tropical timber, based mainly in the allegedly catastrophic global environmental consequences of the disappearance of the tropical rainforest (up to now, no similar phenomenon has taken place in Japan, the other big consumer of tropical timber). In most European countries legislation is being considered to hinder or suppress imports of tropical timber, and some of it has already been approved. Austria became the leader in this process, when regulations were enacted last year forbidding the introduction in the country of any product made from tropical timber (journalistic reports inform that in March 1993 such regulations were weakened or repealed after the Indonesian threat of boycotting all Austrian products). Though the extent and consequences of this process cannot be predicted, it is likely that pressure against tropical timber will tend to increase in the near future. Even if no legislation is finally enacted, intrinsic substitutability of tropical timber makes it quite vulnerable to changes in consumer preferences: if a substantial number of consumers become convinced that cutting mahogany will increase the "greenhouse" effect and cause draughts and floods in their own country, the high value of mahogany could drop quite fast, whether the connection between mahogany extraction and the floods is real or not.

In this respect, we cannot discard the appearance of similar preservationist pressures inside Brazil. There have been already political movements against illegal extraction of timber from Indian reservations. Though such pressures have not yet been extended to legally extracted tropical timber, it should be remarked that a growing consumer awareness has been developing during the last few years among the urban middle class, and a massive introduction of Amazonian timber, going beyond the classical high value species (say species of commercial class B) could very well provoke responses similar to those registered in Europe. Such a process could be supported by the sawnwood industry in the Southeast and the South, which would confront competition with pinus, its main product, in the segment of less expensive wood (one should note that southeast sawnwood, extracted from plantation forests under regular rotations, is not environmentally objectionable).

We can conclude this discussion by stating that it is more likely that the drastic alteration mentioned in the question at the top of this section will not occur. The end of the current recession is a necessary condition for it. But even in such a case, many signs point in the direction of a situation where the forest industry will still have a subordinated role in the process of Amazonian deforestation, with extraction rates kept at current levels or registering a bounded increase which would not change too much the current picture. But of course, such a statement can be made only in terms of probabilities, and the initial question cannot receive at this point any definite answer.

Table 1**Forest industry output**

| | 1960 | 1970 | 1975 | 1980 |
|--|------|------|------|------|
| Forest industry output (nationwide) (10 ⁶ 1980 US\$) | - | 1191 | 4214 | 8398 |
| Forest industry output (Amazônia) (10 ⁶ 1980 US\$) | - | 17 | 112 | 454 |
| Sawnwood and panels output (Amazônia) (10 ⁶ 1980 US\$) | - | 17 | 112 | 349 |
| Pulp: (Amazônia) (10 ⁶ 1980 US\$) | - | - | - | 105 |
| Forest output/total industrial output(nationwide) (%) | 5.8 | 4.7 | 4.4 | 4.6 |
| Forest output/total industrial output(Amazônia) (%) | 6.1 | 8.1 | 11.1 | 12.9 |

Source:[7]

Table 2**Sawmills in Amazônia**

| | 1952 | 1965 | 1973 | 1978 | 1981 |
|----------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Sawmills | 89 | 194 | 287 | 793 | 1639 |

Source: [9]

Table 3**Timber Production ($10^6 m^3$)**

| | 1975 | 1976 | 1977 | 1978 | 1979 | 1980 |
|------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Nationwide | 31.5 | 33.2 | 32.3 | 32.3 | 31.6 | 36.2 |
| Amazônia | 4.5 | 5.9 | 6.7 | 7.7 | 8.4 | 11.5 |
| Amazônia as % of total | 14.3 | 17.8 | 20.7 | 23.8 | 26.6 | 31.8 |

Source: [4]

Table 4**Forest industry output (10^6 1980 US\$)**

| | 1970 | 1975 | 1980 |
|----------|------|-------|-------|
| Rondônia | | 15.7 | 73.0 |
| Acre | 0.2 | 1.0 | 5.5 |
| Amazonas | 5.4 | 28.8 | 59.3 |
| Roraima | | 1.5 | 7.9 |
| Pará | 10.5 | 68.7 | 313.2 |
| Amapá | 6.6 | 11.5 | 25.9 |
| Amazônia | 22.7 | 127.2 | 484.8 |

Source: [4]

Table 5

Forest industry output/ total industry output (%)

| | 1975 | 1980 |
|----------|------|------|
| Rondônia | 28.6 | 61.2 |
| Acre | 1.0 | 5.5 |
| Amazonas | 5.0 | 2.8 |
| Roraima | 40.0 | 68.3 |
| Pará | 61.4 | 69.0 |
| Amapá | 29.3 | 33.8 |
| Amazônia | 11.1 | 12.9 |

Note: total industrial output includes mining exception Rondonia.

Source: [4]

Table 6

Sawmills in Amazônia

| | 1978 | 1981 |
|-----------------------|------|------|
| Rondônia | 141 | 250 |
| Acre | 35 | 61 |
| Amazonas | 89 | 62 |
| Roraima | 18 | 17 |
| Pará | 510 | 866 |
| Amapá | | 60 |
| Maranhão (Imperatriz) | | 105 |
| Mato Grosso | | 218 |
| Total | 793 | 1639 |

Source: [9]

Table 7

Sawnwood production in Amazônia (1981)

| | $10^6 m^3$ |
|-----------------------|------------|
| Pará | 3600 |
| Amazonas | 156 |
| Amapá | 162 |
| Rondonia | 628 |
| Roraima | 54 |
| Acre | 24 |
| Maranhão (Imperatriz) | 153 |
| Mato Grosso | 611 |
| Total | 5388 |

Source: [9]

Table 8

Nationwide sawnwood consumption and GNP

| | 1975 | 1976 | 1977 | 1978 | 1979 | 1980 |
|-------------------------------------|-------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Sawnwood consumption ($10^6 m^3$) | 9.565 | 10.891 | 12.302 | 12.973 | 13.413 | 14.319 |
| G N P (US \$/capita) | 1211 | 1389 | 1534 | 1695 | 1820 | 1949 |

Source:[6], [5]

Table 9

Coniferous and nonconiferous sawnwood demand nationwide

| | 1975 | 1976 | 1977 | 1978 | 1979 | 1980 |
|---------------------------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| Coniferous sawnwood ($10^6 m^3$) | 3.962 | 4.511 | 4.984 | 5.246 | 5.521 | 5.918 |
| Nonconiferous sawnwood ($10^6 m^3$) | 5.603 | 6.380 | 7.318 | 7.727 | 7.892 | 8.401 |

Source:[12]

Table 10

Sawmills and production by size class (1980)

| Annual output (m^3) | Number of sawmills | % | Total production $10^6 m^3$ | % |
|-------------------------|--------------------|----|-----------------------------|----|
| Less than 5000 | 1049 | 64 | 1.544 | 29 |
| 5000 - 10000 | 459 | 28 | 2.267 | 42 |
| More than 10000 | 131 | 28 | 1.582 | 29 |
| Total | 1639 | | 5.392 | |

Source: [14]

TABLE 11

EXPORTED AMAZONIAN SAWNWOOD (QUANTITIES, tons)

| Year | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 | 1984 | 1987 |
|--------------------------------------|---------|--------|--------|---------|--------|---------|
| CEDRO | 1,756 | 1,011 | 1,026 | 5,073 | 2,840 | 2,347 |
| JACARANDA | 671 | 148 | 228 | 326 | 265 | 303 |
| SUCUPIRA | 4,031 | 6,973 | 10,677 | 5,101 | 410 | 3,863 |
| VIROLA | 29,804 | 5,444 | 7,950 | 26,600 | 17,919 | 38,894 |
| MOGNO | 28,190 | 24,313 | 33,085 | 47,240 | 27,697 | 124,092 |
| ASSACU | | | | 85 | 497 | 50 |
| CEDRORANTA | | | | 23 | 110 | 197 |
| FREIJO | | | | 181 | 519 | 386 |
| IPE, PAU D'ARCO | | | | 194 | 865 | 2,122 |
| QUARUBA, CAFEARANA | | | | 100 | 1,219 | 808 |
| ANDIROBA | | | | | | 9,187 |
| CEREJEIRA | | | | | | 1,786 |
| ANGELIM | | | | | | 1,965 |
| JATOBA | | | | | | 8,889 |
| PAU MARFIM | | | | | | 588 |
| TATAJUBA | | | | | | 599 |
| OTHER SPECIES | 51,889 | 40,837 | 35,681 | 17,904 | 12,687 | 26,367 |
| TOTAL | 116,340 | 78,596 | 88,647 | 102,824 | 77,715 | 222,841 |
| OTHER SPECIES (through Paranagua) | 3,012 | 4,267 | 1,073 | 1,394 | 1,504 | 1,753 |
| TOTAL (including Paranagua) | 119,352 | 82,863 | 89,720 | 104,218 | 79,219 | 224,594 |

Source: [2]

TABLE 12

EXPORTED AMAZONIAN SAWNWOOD (VALUE, 10**3 US\$)

| Year | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 | 1984 | 1987 |
|---------------------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|----------------|
| CEDRO | 557 | 400 | 456 | 2,008 | 900 | 1,035 |
| JACARANDA | 253 | 113 | 179 | 141 | 151 | 276 |
| SUCUPIRA | 914 | 1,854 | 2,683 | 1,104 | 770 | 784 |
| VIROLA | 5,078 | 1,033 | 1,487 | 5,871 | 3,902 | 8,749 |
| MOGNO | 14,450 | 12,820 | 13,779 | 21,401 | 13,087 | 76,197 |
| ASSACU | | | | 9 | 32 | 30 |
| CEDRORANTA | | | | 3 | 11 | 328 |
| FREIJO | | | | 61 | 123 | 136 |
| IPE, PAU D'ARCO | | | | 42 | 167 | 600 |
| QUARUBA, CAFEARANA | | | | 16 | 161 | 152 |
| ANDIROBA | | | | | | 1,923 |
| CEREJEIRA | | | | | | 611 |
| ANGELIM | | | | | | 379 |
| JATOBA | | | | | | 1,642 |
| PAU MARFIM | | | | | | 210 |
| TATAJUBA | | | | | | 118 |
| OTHER SPECIES | 8,884 | 7,421 | 6,115 | 3,488 | 2,422 | 6,980 |
| TOTAL | 30,135 | 23,641 | 24,669 | 34,144 | 21,745 | 107,130 |
| OTHER SPECIES (through Paranagua) | 984 | 1,507 | 441 | 491 | 399 | 614 |
| TOTAL (including Paranagua) | 31,124 | 25,148 | 25,140 | 34,635 | 22,144 | 107,744 |

Source: [2]

TABLE 13

SCIENTIFIC NAMES OF EXPORTED SPECIES

| | |
|------------|------------------------|
| ANDIROBA | Carapa spp. |
| ANGELIM | Hymenolobium patraeum |
| ASSACU | Hura crepitans |
| CEDRO | Cedrela spp. |
| CEDRORANTA | Cedrela spp. |
| CEREJEIRA | Torresia spp. |
| FREIJO | Cordia goeldiana |
| JACARANDA | Jacaranda capaia |
| JATOBA | Humenaea spp. |
| MOGNO | Swietenia macrophylla |
| PAU D'ARCO | Tabebuia spp. |
| PAU MARFIM | Agonandra brasiliensis |
| QUARUBA | Vochysia spp. |
| SUCUPIRA | Diploptropis spp. |
| TATAJUBA | Bagassa guianensis |
| VIROLA | Virola spp. |

Source: [13]

TABELA 14

RELEVANT EXPORTS INDICATORS

| Year | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 | 1984 | 1987 |
|--|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Mahogany exports as percentage of total exports in quantity (%) | 23.6 | 29.2 | 36.9 | 45.3 | 35.0 | 55.2 |
| Mahogany exports as percentage of total exports in value (%) | 46.4 | 51.0 | 54.8 | 61.8 | 59.1 | 70.7 |
| Mahogany plus virola exports as percentage of total exports in quantity (%) | 48.6 | 35.8 | 45.8 | 60.8 | 57.6 | 72.5 |
| Mahogany plus virola exports as percentage of total exports in value (%) | 62.7 | 55.1 | 60.7 | 78.8 | 76.7 | 78.8 |
| Estimated volume of timber with bark corresponding to exported sawnwood (10**3 m**3) | 443 | 307 | 333 | 387 | 294 | 831 |
| Percentage of extracted timber used for exported sawnwood (%) | | | 1.9 | 2.0 | 1.4 | |

Source: [2] and Table 18

TABLE 15

AVAILABLE COMMERCIAL VOLUME PER COUNTY AND COMMERCIAL CLASS
AND ANNUAL EXTRACTION AS PERCENTAGE OF AVAILABLE COMMERCIAL VOLUME

Columns ACVA, ACVB, ACVC: Available commercial volume (with bark) for commercial classes A, B and C in 10**6 m**3.

Column PVExt85: Annual extraction according to IBGE 1985 Extractive Survey as a percentage of available commercial volume for commercial class C, in %.

Column PVCA85: Annual extraction according to IBGE 1985 Agricultural Census as a percentage of available commercial volume for commercial class C, in %.

OBSERVATIONS:

- .000 in any of the last two columns indicates less than .0005%;
- indicates missing information.
- Data on Rondonia, Acre, Roraima, Para and Mato Grosso counties consider forest area in each county net of recent deforestation; data on Amazonas, Amapa and Maranhao counties consider forest area in each county according to original vegetation cover.

RONDONIA (UF 11)

| County | ACVA | ACVB | ACVC | PVExt85 | PVCA85 |
|----------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------|
| 1. Porto Velho | 126.973 | 236.712 | 534.710 | .247 | 3.647 |
| ALL COUNTIES | 126.973 | 236.712 | 534.710 | .247 | 3.647 |

ACRE (UF 12)

| County | ACVA | ACVB | ACVC | PVExt85 | PVCA85 |
|----------------------|--------|---------|---------|---------|--------|
| 2. Assis Brasil | 1.734 | 3.233 | 7.299 | .000 | - |
| 3. Brasileia | 1.832 | 3.414 | 7.710 | .097 | - |
| 4. Cruzeiro do Sul | 13.684 | 25.510 | 57.603 | .018 | .085 |
| 5. Feijo | 15.395 | 28.701 | 64.809 | .010 | .283 |
| 6. Mancio Lima | 3.950 | 7.364 | 16.629 | .016 | - |
| 7. Manoel Urbano | 12.698 | 23.673 | 53.455 | .003 | - |
| 9. Rio Branco | 8.176 | 15.243 | 34.419 | .505 | 34.910 |
| 10. Sena Madureira | 13.317 | 24.826 | 56.056 | .019 | - |
| 11. Senador Guionard | 1.690 | 3.150 | 7.113 | .366 | 11.670 |
| 12. Tarauaca | 14.869 | 27.719 | 62.592 | .012 | - |
| 13. Xapuri | 5.426 | 10.115 | 22.840 | .035 | - |
| ALL COUNTIES | 92.270 | 173.106 | 390.525 | .070 | 3.349 |

AMAZONAS (UF 13)

| County | ACVA | ACVB | ACVC | PVExt85 | PVCA85 |
|----------------------|--------|---------|---------|---------|--------|
| 14. Anori | 7.113 | 13.261 | 29.945 | .001 | .074 |
| 15. Atalaia do Norte | 48.461 | 90.344 | 204.005 | .004 | - |
| 16. Autazes | 4.764 | 8.881 | 20.054 | .000 | 2.632 |
| 17. Barcelos | 41.290 | 76.976 | 174.816 | .001 | - |
| 18. Barreirinha | 36.722 | 68.460 | 154.587 | .004 | 4.816 |
| 19. Boca do Acre | 11.817 | 22.030 | 49.746 | .000 | - |
| 20. Borba | 53.121 | 99.032 | 223.620 | .001 | .011 |
| 21. Canutama | 20.094 | 37.461 | 84.589 | .022 | - |
| 22. Caravari | 87.718 | 163.528 | 369.258 | .010 | 1.050 |
| 23. Careiro | 4.438 | 8.273 | 18.681 | .001 | .010 |

| | | | | | | |
|--------------|-------------------------|---------|----------|----------|------|-------|
| 24. | Coari | 41.240 | 76.882 | 173.605 | .004 | - |
| 25. | Codajas | 16.257 | 30.308 | 68.437 | .002 | .226 |
| 26. | Eirunepe | 10.421 | 19.428 | 43.870 | .000 | - |
| 27. | Envira | 10.477 | 19.533 | 44.107 | .000 | .136 |
| 28. | Fonte Boa | 92.473 | 172.394 | 389.276 | .006 | .103 |
| 29. | Humaita | 23.732 | 44.243 | 99.903 | .025 | - |
| 30. | Ipixuna | 13.220 | 24.646 | 55.653 | .000 | - |
| 31. | Itacoatiara | 7.818 | 14.574 | 32.909 | .004 | .008 |
| 32. | Itapiranga | 5.893 | 10.987 | 24.808 | .001 | .015 |
| 33. | Japura | 15.314 | 24.820 | 56.045 | .003 | - |
| 34. | Jurua | 15.997 | 29.822 | 67.341 | .004 | 5.349 |
| 35. | Labrea | 41.036 | 76.501 | 172.745 | .008 | .020 |
| 36. | Manacapuru | 11.633 | 21.686 | 48.968 | .014 | .808 |
| 37. | Manaus | 8.455 | 15.736 | 35.594 | .083 | 1.866 |
| 38. | Manicore | 47.638 | 88.810 | 200.539 | .006 | - |
| 39. | Maraa | 11.147 | 20.782 | 46.926 | .003 | - |
| 40. | Nhamunda | 9.887 | 17.872 | 40.357 | .001 | - |
| 41. | Nova Olinda do Norte | 4.575 | 8.530 | 19.260 | .000 | - |
| 42. | Novo Airao | 33.123 | 61.750 | 139.435 | .004 | .010 |
| 43. | Novo Aripuana | 25.995 | 48.462 | 103.430 | .005 | .233 |
| 44. | Parintins | 3.875 | 7.224 | 16.313 | .017 | - |
| 45. | Pauini | 35.192 | 65.607 | 148.144 | .000 | - |
| 46. | S. Isabel do Rio Negro | 11.464 | 21.372 | 48.260 | .000 | - |
| 47. | S. Antonio do Ica | 11.693 | 21.799 | 49.225 | .000 | .121 |
| 48. | S. Gabriel da Cachoeira | 6.067 | 11.310 | 25.538 | .000 | - |
| 49. | Silves | 4.440 | 8.278 | 18.692 | .001 | .011 |
| 50. | Tefe | 29.307 | 54.637 | 123.373 | .053 | .162 |
| 51. | Urucara | 23.093 | 43.051 | 97.212 | .001 | .011 |
| ALL COUNTIES | | 883.515 | 1648.622 | 3719.266 | .037 | .477 |

RORAIMA (UF 14)

| County | ACVA | ACVB | ACVC | PVExt85 | PVCA85 |
|---------------|--------|---------|---------|---------|--------|
| 52. Boa Vista | 87.416 | 162.967 | 367.990 | .011 | .569 |
| ALL COUNTIES | 87.416 | 162.967 | 367.990 | .011 | .569 |

PARA (UF 15)

| County | ACVA | ACVB | ACVC | PVExt85 | PVCA85 |
|---------------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------|
| 55. Afua | 2.709 | 5.050 | 11.403 | 25.870 | - |
| 56. Alemquer | 14.889 | 27.757 | 62.677 | .001 | - |
| 57. Almeirim | 61.028 | 113.771 | 256.703 | .246 | - |
| 58. Altamira | 70.307 | 131.071 | 295.966 | .003 | - |
| 59. Anajas | 3.772 | 7.033 | 15.880 | 3.024 | - |
| 62. Aveiro | 18.878 | 35.193 | 79.469 | .032 | - |
| 70. Breves | 7.052 | 13.147 | 29.687 | 1.010 | - |
| 79. Conceicao do Araguaia | 7.601 | 14.170 | 31.997 | 7.476 | 12.650 |
| 80. Curalinho | 1.940 | 3.616 | 8.165 | 1.212 | - |
| 82. Faro | 9.618 | 17.931 | 40.490 | .003 | - |
| 88. Itaituba | 126.690 | 236.183 | 533.317 | .012 | - |
| 89. Itupiranga | 9.260 | 17.263 | 38.982 | .077 | .103 |
| 90. Juruti | 2.109 | 3.931 | 8.876 | .017 | - |
| 93. Maraba | 31.547 | 58.812 | 132.801 | .030 | .077 |
| 98. Monte Alegre | 14.484 | 27.002 | 60.971 | .001 | - |
| 101. Obidos | 20.498 | 38.214 | 86.289 | .012 | - |
| 103. Oriximina | 80.646 | 150.345 | 339.488 | .004 | .006 |
| 105. Paragominas | 14.679 | 27.366 | 61.795 | 3.095 | 3.275 |
| 108. Portel | 34.469 | 73.581 | 166.151 | .192 | .055 |
| 109. Porto de Moz | 11.040 | 20.582 | 46.476 | 1.765 | .032 |
| 110. Prainha | 24.599 | 45.859 | 103.551 | .009 | .423 |
| 117. Santana do Araguaia | 6.754 | 12.591 | 28.431 | 1.417 | 15.335 |
| 118. Santarem | 21.949 | 40.918 | 92.396 | .228 | .039 |

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|--------|--------|---------|-------|------|
| 122. S. Domingos do Capim | 28.048 | 52.290 | 118.073 | 1.059 | .631 |
| 123. S. Felix do Xingu | 38.986 | 72.680 | 164.117 | .005 | .252 |
| 125. S. Joao do Araguaia | 2.245 | 4.186 | 9.452 | .212 | - |
| 128. Senador Jose Porfirio | 28.673 | 53.455 | 120.704 | .005 | - |
| 131. Tucuruí | 3.450 | 6.525 | 14.733 | 2.104 | - |
| 133. Viseu | 5.536 | 10.320 | 23.303 | .127 | - |

| | | | | | |
|--------------|---------|----------|----------|------|------|
| ALL COUNTIES | 708.459 | 1321.962 | 2982.343 | .548 | .816 |
|--------------|---------|----------|----------|------|------|

AMAPA (UF 16)

| County | ACVA | ACVB | ACVC | PVExt85 | PVCA85 |
|---------------|--------|--------|---------|---------|--------|
| 134. Amapa | 7.670 | 14.298 | 32.285 | .022 | - |
| 135. Calcoene | 14.583 | 27.187 | 61.390 | .007 | - |
| 136. Macapa | 23.601 | 43.998 | 93.351 | .167 | - |
| 137. Mazagao | 46.568 | 86.815 | 196.034 | .119 | - |
| 138. Oiapoque | 24.153 | 45.027 | 101.674 | .003 | - |

| | | | | | |
|--------------|---------|---------|---------|------|------|
| ALL COUNTIES | 115.149 | 214.866 | 484.737 | .085 | .120 |
|--------------|---------|---------|---------|------|------|

MARANHAO (UF 21)

| County | ACVA | ACVB | ACVC | PVExt85 | PVCA85 |
|---------------------|-------|--------|--------|---------|--------|
| 152. Bom Jardim | 5.097 | 9.503 | 21.458 | .065 | - |
| 156. Candido Mendes | 2.645 | 4.932 | 11.136 | .060 | - |
| 159. Carutapera | 8.269 | 15.415 | 34.809 | .009 | - |
| 179. Imperatriz | 7.929 | 14.781 | 33.376 | 1.353 | .063 |
| 192. Moncao | 3.361 | 6.265 | 14.147 | .182 | .127 |
| 237. Turiacu | 4.798 | 8.944 | 20.196 | .654 | 2.743 |

| | | | | | |
|--------------|--------|--------|---------|------|------|
| ALL COUNTIES | 32.098 | 59.895 | 135.122 | .468 | .438 |
|--------------|--------|--------|---------|------|------|

MATO GROSSO (UF 51)

| County | ACVA | ACVB | ACVC | PVExt85 | PVCA85 |
|----------------------------|--------|---------|---------|---------|--------|
| 249. Aripuana | 63.663 | 118.684 | 267.997 | .038 | 4.070 |
| 254. Chapada dos Guimaraes | 26.349 | 49.122 | 110.921 | .700 | 5.782 |

| | | | | | |
|--------------|--------|---------|---------|------|-------|
| ALL COUNTIES | 90.012 | 167.961 | 378.918 | .231 | 4.571 |
|--------------|--------|---------|---------|------|-------|

TABLE 16

SUMMARY OF TABLE 15 BY STATE

| State | ACVA | ACVB | ACVC | PVExt85 | PVCA85 |
|-------------|----------|----------|----------|---------|--------|
| Rondonia | 126.973 | 236.712 | 534.710 | .247 | 3.647 |
| Acre | 92.770 | 173.106 | 390.525 | .070 | 3.349 |
| Amazonas | 883.515 | 1648.622 | 3719.266 | .037 | .477 |
| Para | 708.459 | 1321.962 | 2982.343 | .548 | .816 |
| Roraima | 87.416 | 162.967 | 367.990 | .085 | .120 |
| Maranhao | 32.098 | 59.895 | 135.122 | .468 | .438 |
| Mato Grosso | 90.012 | 167.961 | 378.918 | .231 | 4.571 |
| TOTAL | 2136.440 | 3986.554 | 8993.608 | .236 | 1.064 |

TABLE 17

COUNTY AND AREA COVERAGE OF VARIABLES

| | ACV(X) and PVExt85 coverage | | PVCA85 coverage | |
|--------------|-----------------------------|------------------|-----------------|------------------|
| | Counties(1980) | Area(km**2) | Counties(1980) | Area(km**2) |
| Rondonia | 1 | 196,514 | 1 | 196,514 |
| Acre | 11 | 149,617 | 4 | 60,218 |
| Amazonas | 38 | 1,442,002 | 21 | 794,629 |
| Para | 29 | 962,848 | 12 | 419,376 |
| Roraima | 1 | 197,253 | 1 | 197,253 |
| Amapa | 5 | 91,526 | 0 | 0 |
| Maranhao | 6 | 38,937 | 3 | 26,245 |
| Mato Grosso | 2 | 457,240 | 2 | 279,600 |
| TOTAL | 93 | 3,358,297 | 44 | 2,151,275 |

TABLE 18

TIMBER EXTRACTION IN LEGAL AMAZONIA ACCORDING TO EPS AND AC

| Year | Quantity (10**3 m**3) | |
|------|-----------------------|---------|
| | EPS | AC |
| 1982 | 17,251 | |
| 1983 | 18,997 | |
| 1984 | 20,541 | |
| 1985 | 23,386 | 108,601 |

TABLE 19

REGRESSION ANALYSIS OF PVExt85 AGAINST DIST2, ROADEN AND POPDEN

| Variable | Estimate | t-value |
|-------------------|----------|---------|
| Intercept | .0161 | 1.955 |
| DIST2 | -.0000 | -1.623 |
| ROADEN | -.2266 | -.746 |
| POPDEN | .0004 | .692 |
| r-square | | .0360 |
| Adjusted r-square | | .0036 |

TABLE 20

REGRESSION ANALYSIS OF PVCA85 AGAINST DIST2, ROADEN AND POPDEN

| Variable | Estimate | t-value |
|-------------------|----------|---------|
| Intercept | .0121 | .366 |
| DIST2 | -.0000 | -.204 |
| ROADEN | 2.5085 | 3.417 |
| POPDEN | -.0024 | -1.755 |
| r-square | | .2320 |
| Adjusted r-square | | .1771 |

References

- [1] Araújo, A.P.; Jordy Filho, S.; Fonseca, W. N. da. A vegetação da Amazônia Brasileira. In Simpósio do Trópico Úmido. Anais, V.2, EMBRAPA-CPATU (1986), pp. 135-152.
- [2] Banco do Brasil. Carteira de Comércio Exterior (1980-1987)
- [3] Bohrer, C. B. A. Base de dados municipais sobre o volume de madeira e a biomassa da Amazônia Legal. Relatório Técnico GESEP/IPEA (1993).
- [4] Browder, J.O. Logging the rainforest - The political economics of timber extraction and unequal exchange in Brazilian Amazon. PhD. Thesis. University of Pennsylvania (1984).
- [5] Conjuntura Econômica (December 1981).
- [6] Food and Agriculture Organization. Yearbook of forest products (1975-1980).
- [7] Instituto Brasileiro de Desenvolvimento Florestal. Contribuição do mercado madeireiro no desenvolvimento regional: Rondônia (1985).
- [8] Instituto Brasileiro de Desenvolvimento Florestal. Diagnóstico do mercado de madeira e derivados (1980).
- [9] Instituto Brasileiro de Desenvolvimento Florestal. Programa de entrepostos madeireiros para exportação (1982).
- [10] Instituto de Florestas - Universidade Federal Rural de Rio de Janeiro. Personal communication.
- [11] Instituto de Pesquisas Florestais. Brasil Florestal, Ano 2000. Escola Superior de Agricultura Luiz de Queiroz. Universidade de São Paulo (1982).
- [12] Iusem, A.N. Brazilian data base for the global forest sector model. Institute for Applied System Analysis, WP-85-26. Laxenburg (1985).

- [13] Rusche, H., Erfurth, T. La comercialización de las maderas tropicales en América del Sur. Food and Agriculture Organization, Rome (1977).
- [14] Samanez Mercado, R. Timber production and marketing in the Brazilian Amazon. PhD Thesis. Michigan State University (1980).

9/9/92
Introtp
E. Reis
R. Lourenço

AS TENDÊNCIAS DO PROGRESSO TÉCNICO NA AMAZÔNIA

INTRODUÇÃO

É amplamente aceito, hoje em dia, que não se pode falar em crescimento econômico sem se levar em conta os custos que este crescimento provoca no meio ambiente. Na Amazônia, este estudo de preservação analisa o desenvolvimento na produção agrícola na área de fronteira Amazônica com o objetivo de avaliar a contribuição do progresso técnico para a preservação ambiental.

A inovação trazida por ciências como a biotecnologia e a engenharia genética colocam muitos desafios a vencer. Como preservar as tradicionais riquezas em estoque quando tantas delas carecem? Sim, outras formas de riquezas estão por vir e a readaptação é exigida. Mas quando chegará ao menos favorecido? A transição não é fácil nem rápida, pois depende da conscientização de muitos, ao mesmo tempo que é imperiosa e inevitável.

Os aspectos do progresso técnico, abordados durante este estudo, seguem a linha de pesquisa ambientalista. Eles foram organizados da seguinte forma: a) um breve retrospecto das mudanças políticas, b) o crescimento recente do produto bruto e dos fatores produtivos, c) mudanças tecnológicas, e, d) aumentos na produtividade.

I) BREVE RETROSPECTO DAS POLÍTICAS REGIONAIS

Resumidos os fatos que fizeram história no século XX, destaca-se a estrutura de exportação de produtos primários que trouxe à Amazônia os precursores da revolução industrial. No final do século XIX, o grande projeto de produção de borracha, promovido por Henry Ford na Região do Tapajós (Belterra e Fordlândia), destinava-se a atender a indústria automobilística para a fabricação de pneumáticos. Por volta de 1926, a primeira missão científica japonesa se estabeleceu em Tomé-Açú com 189 pessoas em 600.000 hectares (Loureiro, 1990).

Mais de 80.000 pessoas, na sua maioria nordestinos migraram para a Amazônia. Iniciou-se a construção da Ferrovia Madeira-Mamoré e a implantação do sistema de comunicações pelo Marechal Rondon. Logo após esse período, a competição com mercados externos, também exportadores de borracha (ex. Malásia), fez com que o ciclo da borracha perdesse força e jamais voltasse a ser o mesmo.

No começo dos anos 60 a burguesia local teve garantido, pelo governo, o mesmo direito dos grupos de fora da região para a exploração dos extensivos castanhais. Até 1965 o projeto Jari Florestal, para a produção de celulose e papel com reflorestamento, assumiu o controle de 19 das 250 concessões de castanhais feitas durante aquela determinação.

Por volta de 1967 foi anunciada a descoberta de ferro em Carajás e de manganês em Buritirana pela subsidiária da United States Steel Corporation. Em 1970 o governo estabeleceu o Programa de Integração Nacional que gerou uma série de medidas que facilitavam a integração da região amazônica. Dentre as medidas estavam pesados investimentos em projetos de infraestrutura como a construção de estradas de rodagem, assentamento de colonos e incentivos fiscais adotados mediante o apoio internacional. Neste mesmo ano, 1970, a Vale do Rio Doce

associa-se com a U.S. Steel na exploração de minério de ferro em Carajás. Somente parte do compromisso assumido com o Programa de Integração Nacional fez-se cumprir, como será visto mais tarde.

I) O CRESCIMENTO RECENTE DO PRODUTO BRUTO E DOS FATORES PRODUTIVOS

Uma análise comparativa do crescimento do Produto Interno Bruto Total e da Agricultura a custos de fatores, de 1970 a 1985, mostra o destaque das taxas de crescimento anuais do PIB da Região Norte em relação ao PIB do Brasil, veja Tabela 1 no texto, para taxas de crescimento, Figura 1 e Tabela A1 em anexo. Neste período, a participação do produto agrícola no PIB é de 13% no país e de 22% na Região Norte. O dinamismo na agricultura revela o caráter de fronteira na Região Norte. O valor da produção na agricultura da Região Norte praticamente triplicou no período de 75 a 80, enquanto no Brasil, a agricultura mais que dobrou o seu valor de produção. No quinquênio seguinte, 80 a 85, houve um decréscimo destes valores, devido a recessão.

Tabela 1. Taxas de Crescimento Anuais do Produto Interno Bruto

| Período | PIB Total | | PIB Agrícola | |
|-----------|-----------|---------|--------------|---------|
| | Brasil | R.Norte | Brasil | R.Norte |
| 1970-1975 | 9.92% | 9.75% | 8.51% | 7.46% |
| 1975-1980 | 10.68% | 19.87% | 18.46% | 24.06% |
| 1980-1985 | 1.38% | 6.70% | -8.90% | -2.20% |

Fonte: IBGE - Diretoria de Pesquisas, Departamento de Contas Nacionais.

A Tabela 2 mostra as taxas de crescimento dos principais fatores produtivos terra, trabalho e crédito rural na agropecuária da Região Norte (Figura 2). Observa-se os

descompassos entre a evolução das taxas de crescimento do PIB no setor agrícola com aquelas observadas para os principais fatores da produção. A evolução do crédito rural, em especial, mostra as oscilações alarmantes na oferta de capital circulante. É também surpreendente o significativo aumento das terras agropastoris no período que vai de 1980 a 1985. Este último crescimento se deve principalmente ao aumento das terras para pastagens, como se verá posteriormente. Enquanto isto, o PIB da Região na agricultura apresentava indícios recessivos, veja também Tabelas A2.1 e A2.2, em anexo, para valores reais.

Tabela 2. Taxas de Crescimento Anual de Terras Agropastoris, Pessoal Ocupado na Agricultura e Crédito Rural na Região Norte

| Período | Área Total | Pessoal Ocupado | Crédito Rural |
|-----------|------------|-----------------|---------------|
| 1970-1975 | 5.12% | 8.63% | 0.64% |
| 1975-1980 | 7.93% | 4.61% | 71.60% |
| 1980-1985 | 20.00% | 7.12% | -24.68% |

Fonte: Anuários do IBGE

a) Terra

A evolução da área cultivada em culturas permanente e temporária, no país e na Região Norte de 1940 a 1985, pode ser visto nas Figuras 3 e 4, respectivamente. No Brasil, a área de lavoura permanente oscilou entre 4 e 10 milhões de hectares enquanto a lavoura temporária oscilou entre 13 e 42 milhões de hectares, durante esse período. Para a Região Norte, nota-se um decréscimo do número de hectares cultivados em ambas as lavouras para o período que se segue a II Guerra, havendo nova recuperação a partir de 1975. Os dados colhidos durante 1940 são questionáveis e fica aqui observada a necessidade de obter

indicadores complementares para detectar os fatos que levaram a tal variação. Estes mesmos gráficos, incluindo as áreas de pastagens, podem ser vistos nas Figuras 5 e 6, onde destaca-se o crescimento das áreas de pastagens entre 1980 e 1985 para a Região Norte.

A comparação do crescimento das áreas de lavoura permanente, temporária e de pastagens, no Brasil e na Região Norte (Figuras 7 e 8), mostra que, no país, o maior crescimento é na área de lavoura temporária, seguido de área em pastagens e área em lavoura permanente, enquanto que na Região Norte as áreas de pastagem crescem mais, seguindo-se de área em lavouras temporárias e área em lavoura permanente.

Tabela 3. Taxas de Crescimento das Áreas Agropastoris no Brasil (em %)

| Período | Lav. Permanente | Lav. Temporária | Pastagem |
|---------|-----------------|-----------------|----------|
| 40 a 50 | -3.05 | 1.32 | 0.04 |
| 50 a 60 | 5.75 | 3.53 | 1.29 |
| 60 a 70 | 0.43 | 2.28 | 2.34 |
| 70 a 75 | 0.99 | 3.99 | 1.45 |
| 75 a 80 | 4.54 | 4.09 | 1.05 |
| 80 a 85 | -1.21 | 1.89 | 0.53 |

Fonte: Anuários da FIBGE

Tabela 4. Taxas de Crescimento das Áreas Agropastoris na Região Norte (em %)

| Período | Lav. Permanente | Lav. Temporária | Pastagem |
|---------|-----------------|-----------------|----------|
| 40 a 50 | -16.57 | -10.82 | 5.15 |
| 50 a 60 | 5.24 | 6.67 | -0.91 |
| 60 a 70 | 2.50 | 3.96 | 7.15 |
| 70 a 75 | 12.55 | 14.56 | 3.59 |
| 75 a 80 | 18.36 | 4.79 | 7.89 |
| 80 a 85 | 5.36 | 10.33 | 22.01 |

Fonte: Anuários da FIBGE

O Estatuto da Terra, lei 4505 de 30/11/64, considera que a terra em estado natural (floresta) é improdutivo. A tributação nestes casos é maior do que para as terras de pastagem. A manutenção destas áreas em estado natural só é permitida para pesquisas e experimentação, visando o desenvolvimento da agricultura.

Embora exista desde 1976, a resolução nº 2525 do Conselho Deliberativo da SUDAM que proíbe a concessão de incentivos fiscais em área de floresta, a mesma não tem sido respeitada como se verifica com o acentuado crescimento das áreas de pastagens desde 1985.

A legislação fundiária que surge com a constituição de 1988 é considerada o principal elemento motivador para o desmatamento recente na região amazônica (20 milhões de hectares em 1989, segundo o INPE). Alega-se que os posseiros ficaram preocupados em provar que suas posses eram legítimas e ganhar os benefícios citados no Estatuto da Terra. O Decreto 97637 de 10/04/89 suspendeu a concessão de recursos do FINAM e créditos oficiais para a pecuária na região.

b) Mão-de-obra

A estimativa da população rural no total da população para os anos de 1980 e 1985, Amazônia Legal, foi de 54% e 53%, respectivamente (Censos Demográficos FIBGE). A Tabela 6 mostra as taxas de crescimento do pessoal ocupado nas lavouras, para o Brasil e Região Norte, desde 1940.

Tabela 6 - Taxas de Crescimento de Mão-de-Obra Ocupada nas Lavouras

| Período | Brasil | Região Norte |
|-------------|--------|--------------|
| 1940 a 1950 | -0.34% | -1.51% |
| 1950 a 1960 | 3.49% | 5.24% |
| 1960 a 1970 | 1.32% | 5.55% |
| 1970 a 1975 | 2.91% | 8.63% |
| 1975 a 1980 | 0.79% | 4.61% |
| 1980 a 1985 | 2.15% | 7.12% |

Fonte: Anuários da FIBGE

As médias de crescimento de mão-de-obra na lavoura, para a Região Norte, ficam acima das médias brasileiras. Ainda assim, a escassez deste fator de produção na área de fronteira representa um dos maiores estrangulamentos ao desenvolvimento e, em contrapartida, uma das maiores garantias de preservação do meio ambiente.

A ação fundiária do INCRA entre 70 e 80 promoveu a implantação de projetos integrados de colonização, alguns implantados com a participação do FINSOCIAL, abrangendo 40000 famílias, com aproximadamente 35000 famílias sendo beneficiadas pela regularização fundiária. Dentre os projetos de colonização, oficial e particular, ocorreram sucessos e fracassos. O segredo do sucesso parece ter sido a consonância ocorrida entre as condições econômicas em que foram estabelecidos os projetos e as reais necessidades do produtor (veja Almeida et.al. 1992).

Uma análise da condição do produtor da Região Norte, desde 1960 até 1980, é baseada na Tabela A3 e indica que a maioria dos estabelecimentos tem como produtor o proprietário, 47%, correspondendo à uma área que é de 56% da área total dos estabelecimentos. Seguindo-se em importância, vem o ocupante com o número de estabelecimentos médio de 40%, com uma área que corresponde a 24% da área total. Logo em seguida tem-se o

arrendatário com 10% dos estabelecimentos e 16% da área total e finalmente, a parceria com 3% dos estabelecimentos e 3% da área total.

Quando se deseja ver esta distribuição do produtor segundo a escala hierárquica de área do estabelecimento pode-se recorrer a Tabela A4. O grande produtor, com terras acima de 10000 ha, teve o número de estabelecimentos correspondente à média de 0,2%, entre 1960 e 1980. A participação destes estabelecimentos no total da área foi de 38,5%. Ainda classificado como grande produtor, tem-se as terras que ficam entre 10000 e 1000 ha com 0,9% dos estabelecimentos e 22,6% da área. O médio produtor, com área entre 1000 e 100 ha, teve 12,6% dos estabelecimentos, com área correspondente a 24,1% do total. O pequeno produtor, com área entre 100 e 10 ha, tem 43,6% dos estabelecimentos e 12,6% da área. Finalmente, o micro produtor que tem até 10 ha de terra corresponde a 42,6% dos estabelecimentos e 1,3% do total da área.

O fluxo migratório, segundo a região de origem que tem destino na Região Norte, pode ser observado na Tabela A5. Entre 1960 e 1970 a participação média do número de migrantes homens e mulheres com destino na Região Norte e vindos do Nordeste correspondeu a 85,85%, vindos do Centro-Oeste, 21,15%. A participação do número de migrantes vindos da Região Norte com destino ao Sudeste correspondeu a 18,1% e com destino ao Sul foi de 1,65%. Recentemente, o quadro de migrações parece ter modificado substancialmente, com muitos migrantes sulistas vindo se estabelecer em áreas como Rondônia e Mato Grosso.

Com o objetivo de se obter uma aproximação dos rendimentos do pessoal ocupado na região da Amazônia Legal, três indicadores foram calculados: a média, a moda (valor que ocorre com maior frequência) e a mediana (média aritmética dos dois valores centrais), da população economicamente ativa. Esses indicadores foram obtidos através das classes de rendas mensais do censo

demográfico de 1980. As classes são assim divididas: até 1/4 de salário mínimo, considerando como ponto médio 0,125 do salário mínimo (sm); de 1/4 a 1/2 sm (ponto médio 0,375 sm); de 1/2 a 1 sm (0,75 sm); de 1 a 2 sm (1,5 sm); de 2 a 5 sm (3,5 sm); 5 a 10 sm (7,5 sm); 10 a 20 sm (15,0 sm), sendo que a ausência de ponto médio para a última classe fez com que essa não fosse considerada. Feitos os cálculos obteve-se: a) mediana igual a 1,579 salários mínimos, b) a moda igual a 1,701 salários mínimos, e, c) média igual a 2,216 salários mínimos, sendo assim, a curva de distribuição é desviada para a direita com assimetria positiva.

c) Créditos Agropecuários

Os recursos de crédito rural estão divididos em três categorias: custeio, investimento e comercialização da safra. O total de volume de financiamentos teve sua origem nos fundos mútuos das cooperativas. Posteriormente, esta atividade foi absorvida pelo Sistema Nacional de Crédito Rural, administrado pelo Banco Central, que tem por agentes financeiros os bancos comerciais e oficiais, como o Banco do Brasil com sua carteira de crédito rural.

Mais recentemente, desde 1980, o valor de créditos agrícola e pecuário dados pelo Banco do Brasil na Região Norte podem ser observados nas Figura 9 e 10, respectivamente, Tabela A6. Os créditos concedidos para a pecuária são cerca de 10 a 20% do crédito concedido à agricultura na Região Norte, no entanto, as taxas de crescimento dos créditos na pecuária têm sido as maiores.

Os gráficos das Figuras 11 e 12 mostram os índices de crédito rural total e do crédito oferecido pelo Banco do Brasil para a agricultura e pecuária da Região Norte, respectivamente. Nota-se que os financiamentos se alternam em crescimento segundo as diversas categorias. Todos os índices seguem uma tendência de

queda até 1984 quando voltam a crescer gradativamente. Em 1985 a taxa de crédito tornou-se atrativa aos investidores e 950 novos projetos foram aprovados pela SUDAM, sendo que 631 destinavam-se a pecuária. Em 1988, o crédito rural proveniente das mais diversas fontes ganhava impulso, enquanto o financiamento do Banco do Brasil, em contraste, apresentava queda depois da boa recuperação ocorrida em 1987. O crédito pecuário e principalmente a categoria de custeio foram os que mais cresceram de 1989 a 1990.

As taxas de crescimento do créditos concedidos pelo Banco do Brasil que estimulam o investimento, principal determinante de progresso técnico, é mostrada na Tabela 5, a seguir:

Tabela 5 - Taxas de Crescimento do Crédito Rural (modalidade Investimento) da Região Norte

| Período | Agrícola | Pecuária |
|-------------|----------|----------|
| 1980 a 1981 | -43,53% | 10,80% |
| 1981 a 1983 | -47.74% | -47.08% |
| 1983 a 1984 | -73.18% | -69.79% |
| 1984 a 1985 | 150.93% | 117.88% |
| 1985 a 1986 | 111.35% | 573.01% |
| 1986 a 1987 | 349.55% | 210.61% |
| 1987 a 1988 | -99.69% | -99.65% |
| 1988 a 1989 | 207.28% | -68.55% |
| 1989 a 1990 | 340.41% | 4542.68% |

Fonte: Anuários da FIBGE

II) TECNOLOGIA

Neste item os fatores que podem ser analisados se relacionam a técnica de cultivo e aos produtos derivados de uma tecnologia criada para incrementar a produção primária. Dentre esses últimos fatores pode-se citar: tratores, fertilizantes e defensivos agrícolas.

A agricultura da região amazônica não deveria se afastar muito do modelo original da floresta onde as espécies raramente aparecem isoladas (monocultura). O cultivo múltiplo combinado, de preferência entre as lavouras permanentes, permite que haja uma troca de elementos que são liberados por algumas espécies e que são essenciais à sobrevivência de outras espécies. O retorno econômico, desse tipo de agricultura ecologicamente apropriado, ainda é difícil de avaliar, mesmo porque é ainda objeto de pesquisa.

Em Rondônia, observa-se alguns tímidos consórcios entre culturas: café-seringueira, cacau-seringueira, café-cacau-seringueira, cacau-banana-viola. Também os cultivadores japoneses desenvolveram esta técnica com a pimenta-do-reino e o mamão, o dendê, o arroz de altiplano e o trigo. Eles aproveitam os efeitos residuais da aplicação de fertilizantes usados na lavoura de pimenta-do-reino para implantar outras lavouras como a de cacau, por exemplo. O Brasil é o terceiro produtor mundial de pimenta-do-reino depois da Malásia e da Índia.

Com relação à produção animal, verifica-se que o búfalo tem demonstrado melhor adaptação ao clima amazônico do que o próprio gado bovino. Milhões de hectares em pastagens inundáveis que não servem para a criação de bovinos são ideais para os bubalinos, além do ganho de peso do búfalo ser maior em pastos naturais e de menor qualidade.

O dado que diz respeito a fertilizantes e defensivos agrícolas disponível no Censo Agropecuário ou nos Anuários Estatísticos da FIBGE é o número de estabelecimentos na Região Norte que faz uso de fertilizantes e defensivos.

Sabe-se que até o final da década de 70 a demanda por fertilizantes no Brasil cresceu à uma taxa superior a 13% a.a.,

enquanto o produto agrícola cresceu a 4,5% a.a.. O uso de defensivos agrícolas cresceu em torno de 17% a.a..

Dados globais para o Brasil e restante do mundo representam alguns indicadores segundo Lopes et.al. (1991).

Tabela 7 - Estimativa do Uso de Fertilizantes (NPK) para o Brasil e Restante do Mundo - 1988/1989

| País | Kg/Ha |
|-----------|-------|
| Holanda | 741 |
| China | 224 |
| URSS | 118 |
| EUA | 95 |
| Brasil | 52 |
| Argentina | 5 |

Fontes: FAO - FIBGE - IFA - Fertilizer Consumption Statistics Dez 88.

Na Tabela A7 é mostrado o indicador do consumo de fertilizantes por área cultivada, segundo o tipo de lavoura para o Brasil.

O número de tratores usados na agricultura, desde 1940, para o Brasil e Região Norte pode ser visto nas Tabelas A2.1 e A2.2, respectivamente. Suas taxas de crescimento aparecem logo abaixo.

Tabela 8 - Taxas de Crescimento Anual do Número de Tratores para o Brasil e Região Norte.

| Período | Brasil | Região Norte |
|-----------|--------|--------------|
| 1920-1940 | 3,48% | 6.78% |
| 1940-1950 | 9.50% | 8.90% |
| 1950-1960 | 22.04% | 21.57% |
| 1960-1970 | 10.46% | 10.11% |
| 1970-1975 | 14.27% | 8.99% |
| 1975-1980 | 11.03% | 27.44% |
| 1980-1985 | 4.09% | 15.64% |

Fonte: Anuário Estatístico do FIBGE

A revolução que se espera que a biotecnologia e a engenharia genética venham a trazer sobre o ciclo de vida dos vegetais e a obtenção de sementes e plantas com características pré-determinadas, modificará muitas das necessidades dos fatores produtivos acima mencionados. Se espera pelo lançamento de equipamentos para semeaduras e colheitas antes possíveis apenas manualmente. Com espécies vegetais mais adaptadas ao clima e ao solo, as mesmas podem fixar seu próprio nitrogênio revertendo a tendência de adaptação do solo à planta, conseguida através de fertilizantes. Os pesticidas biológicos de manipulação genética têm maior resistência às pragas e fungos e potencializam a utilização dos produtos tradicionais. Outras técnicas como: o uso de variedades resistentes, a rotação de culturas e a aplicação de inseticidas com espectro de ação seletivo são formas alternativas de combate as doenças.

III) PRODUTIVIDADE

O consumo dentro dos próprios estabelecimentos agropecuários, por produto da lavoura temporária da Região Norte, é mostrado nas Tabelas A8, em anexo. Na Tabela 9, vê-se uma resumo da participação do total consumido pelos

estabelecimentos no total produzido, para 1980 e 1985, dos estados da Região Norte.

Tabela 9 - Relação entre Consumo e Produção Total dos Estabelecimentos

| Produto | 1980 | 1985 |
|----------|--------|--------|
| Arroz | 5,01% | 5,98% |
| Feijão | 16,57% | 14,32% |
| Mandioca | 94,88% | 92,68% |
| Milho | 39,31% | 31,80% |

Fonte: Censo Agropecuário Estadual 1980 e 1985.

A taxa de crescimento anual de cada lavoura entre 80 e 85 para o total da produção nos estados da Região Norte e a produção consumida nos estabelecimentos é mostrada na Tabela 10.

Tabela 10 - Taxas Anuais de Crescimento de 1980 a 1985 da Produção nos Estados do Norte

| Produto | Total | Consumida |
|----------|--------|-----------|
| Arroz | -3,25% | 0,18% |
| Feijão | 7,73% | 4,62% |
| Mandioca | 1,31% | 0,84% |
| Milho | 9,21% | 4,68% |

Fonte: Censo Agropecuário Estadual 1980 e 1985.

O gráfico da Figura 12 mostra a evolução do efetivo pecuário bovino juntamente com o respectivo valor do efetivo. Observa-se que o efetivo cresceu constantemente à exceção do ano de 1985. O valor correspondente passou por decréscimos acentuados de 1980 a 1982, o mesmo se dando de 1985 a 1987. A Tabela A16 mostra as taxas de crescimento do efetivo pecuário.

A evolução dos índices da produção para um período de 7 anos, de 1977 a 1987, para as lavouras temporárias e permanentes pode ser visto nos gráficos das Figuras 13 e 14, respectivamente. O produto que mais se destaca na lavoura

temporária é o milho com crescimento de 2,5 vezes em 10 anos. Veja também Tabela A9, em anexo. Na lavoura permanente tem-se o cacau em destaque crescendo 20 vezes a quantidade em 10 anos. Seguindo-se em importância tem-se o café crescendo 12 vezes neste período. As taxas de crescimento correspondentes à produção são mostradas na Tabela A10.

Também os valores da produção e seus respectivos preços, no período que vai de 1977 a 1987, são mostrados nas Tabelas A11 e A12 e nos gráficos das Figuras 15 e 16.

A evolução da produtividade nos Estados do Norte somados ao Maranhão e Mato Grosso para 1970, 1975, 1980, 1985 e 1988 é vista nas Tabelas A13.

A produtividade destes mesmos estados comparada a produtividade brasileira e estrangeira para o ano de 1988 pode ser vista na Tabela A14.

Tem-se ainda, na Tabela A15, as taxas anuais de crescimento da produtividade nas principais lavouras da Região Norte, mais os Estados do Mato Grosso e Maranhão desde 1970. A lavoura que mais cresceu em produtividade foi a de cacau, entre 1980 e 1985, e a que mais decresceu foi a de café, entre 1985 e 1988.

RESUMINDO

O objetivo desse breve estudo foi fazer uma análise geral e preliminar de algumas variáveis agregadas representativas do progresso técnico na agropecuária da Região Amazônica. O mesmo deverá servir de subsídio ou parâmetro para estudos minuciosos, a nível desagregado, que sem dúvida serão necessários aos planos de desenvolvimento sustentado.

Fig 1:

Índices do Produto Interno por Região e Setor

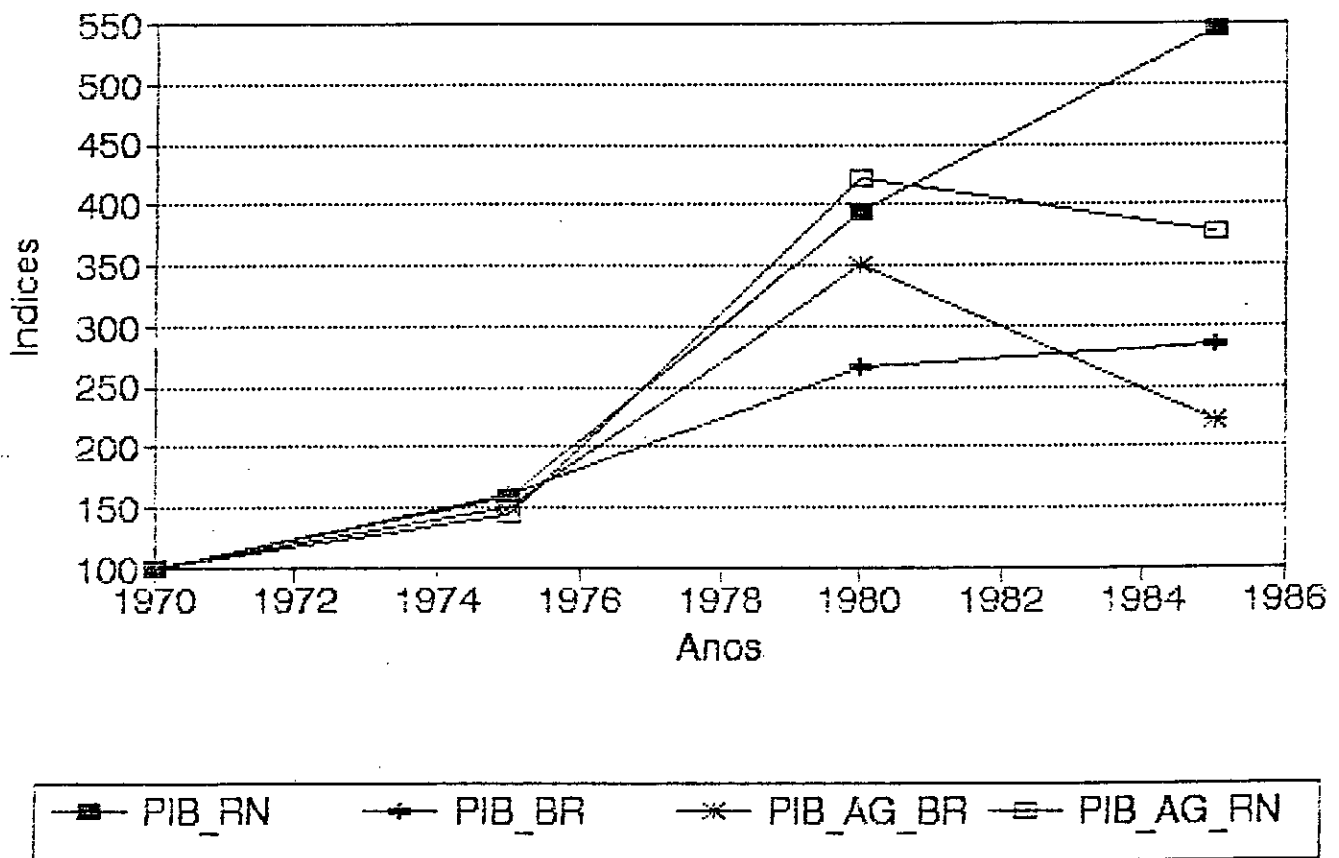


TABELA A1.

Produto Interno Bruto por Região e a participação da R. Norte

| Anos | Brasil Milhao Cr\$ | Reg.Norte Milhao Cr\$ | % RN |
|------|-----------------------|--------------------------|------|
| 1970 | 4171106 | 93371 | 2.24 |
| 1975 | 6693185 | 148681 | 2.22 |
| 1980 | 11114842 | 368033 | 3.31 |
| 1985 | 11901202 | 509048 | 4.28 |

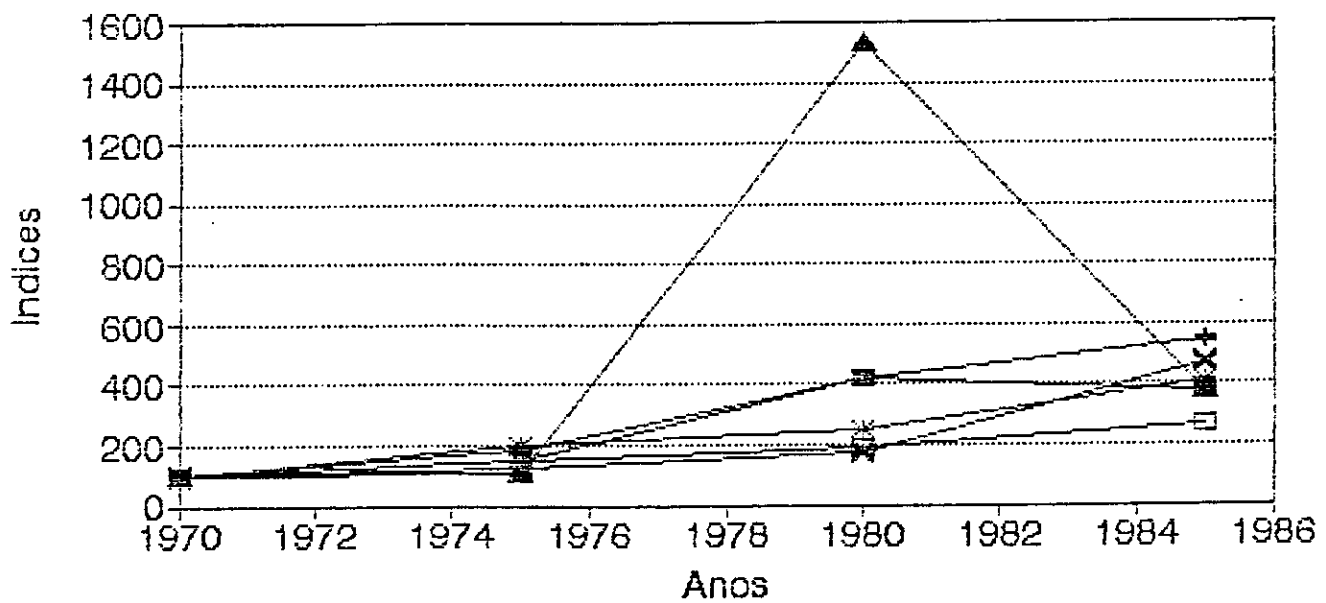
Produto Interno Bruto Agrícola e Participação da R. Norte

| Anos | Brasil Milhao Cr\$ | Reg.Norte Milhao Cr\$ | % RN |
|------|-----------------------|--------------------------|------|
| 1970 | 522929 | 21993 | 4.21 |
| 1975 | 786695 | 31510 | 4.01 |
| 1980 | 1835087 | 92611 | 5.05 |
| 1985 | 1151627 | 82658 | 7.19 |

FONTE: F1366 - DIRETORIA DE PESQUISA, DEPARTAMENTO DE CONTAS NACIONAIS

Fig 2:

Índices do Insumos e Produto para Região Norte



■ PIB_RN_AG

+ AR LAV PERM

* AR LAV TEMP

≡ PESSOAL OCUPAD

✕ AR PASTAGEM

▲ CREDITO RURAL

TABELA 32.1

Evolução dos Fatores da Produção no Brasil

| Ano | Area em hectares | | | Pess.Ocup | gado bov | Tratores |
|------|------------------|----------|----------|-----------|----------|----------|
| | Perman. | Tempor. | Pastagem | | | |
| | | | | 6259078 | 31986681 | 1706 |
| 1940 | 5958138 | 12864792 | 1.07E+08 | 11339949 | 34387243 | 3379 |
| 1950 | 4369134 | 14670869 | 1.08E+08 | 10963358 | 44561846 | 8372 |
| 1960 | 7645227 | 20750822 | 1.22E+08 | 15454526 | 55841278 | 61345 |
| 1970 | 7984069 | 25999731 | 1.54E+08 | 17627089 | 78562250 | 165870 |
| 1975 | 8385393 | 31615961 | 1.66E+08 | 20345692 | 1.02E+08 | 323113 |
| 1980 | 10472135 | 36632128 | 1.74E+08 | 21163735 | 1.18E+08 | 545205 |
| 1985 | 9853026 | 42427500 | 1.79E+08 | 23543208 | 1.28E+08 | 666309 |

* valor estimado

Taxas de Crescimento dos Fatores no Brasil
(em porcentagem)

| Periodo | Perman. | Tempor. | Pastagem | Pess.Ocup | gado bov | Tratores |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|-----------|----------|----------|
| 40 a 50 | -3.05 | 1.32 | 0.04 | -0.34 | 2.63 | 9.50 |
| 50 a 60 | 5.75 | 3.53 | 1.29 | 3.49 | 2.28 | 22.04 |
| 60 a 70 | 0.43 | 2.28 | 2.34 | 1.32 | 3.47 | 10.46 |
| 70 a 75 | 0.99 | 3.99 | 1.45 | 2.91 | 5.29 | 14.27 |
| 75 a 80 | 4.54 | 4.09 | 1.05 | 0.79 | 3.04 | 11.03 |
| 80 a 85 | -1.21 | 1.89 | 0.53 | 2.15 | 1.65 | 4.09 |

TABELA A2.4

Evolução dos Fatores da Produção na Região Norte

| Ano | Área em hectares | | | Pess.Ocup gado bov Tratores | | |
|------|------------------|---------|----------|-----------------------------|---------|-------|
| | Perman. | Tempor. | Pastagem | | | |
| 1940 | 379726 | 541860 | 1471936 | 390186 | 999041 | 7 |
| 1950 | 62049 | 172463 | 2432412 | 326502 | 1020305 | 26 |
| 1960 | 103397 | 328905 | 2219749 | 544028 | 1234882 | 61 |
| 1970 | 132366 | 484765 | 4428116 | 934024 | 1706177 | 430 |
| 1975 | 239015 | 956354 | 5281440 | 1412647 | 2129609 | 1127 |
| 1980 | 555226 | 1208287 | 7722487 | 1769757 | 3948406 | 1733 |
| 1985 | 720956 | 1975305 | 20876442 | 2496046 | 5273372 | 5825 |
| | | | | | | 12045 |

* valor estimado

Taxas de Crescimento dos Fatores Região Norte (em percentagem)

| Período | Perman. | Tempor. | Pastagem | Pess.Ocup | gado bov | Tratores |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|-----------|----------|----------|
| 40 a 50 | -16.57 | -10.82 | 5.15 | -1.51 | 0.21 | 8.90 |
| 50 a 60 | 5.24 | 6.67 | -0.91 | 5.24 | 1.93 | 21.57 |
| 60 a 70 | 2.50 | 3.96 | 7.15 | 5.55 | 3.29 | 10.11 |
| 70 a 75 | 12.55 | 14.56 | 3.59 | 8.63 | 4.53 | 8.99 |
| 75 a 80 | 18.36 | 4.79 | 7.69 | 4.61 | 13.14 | 27.44 |
| 80 a 85 | 3.36 | 10.33 | 22.01 | 7.12 | 5.96 | 15.64 |

FIG 3:

Area Cultivada por Tipo de Lavoura Brasil, 1940 a 1985

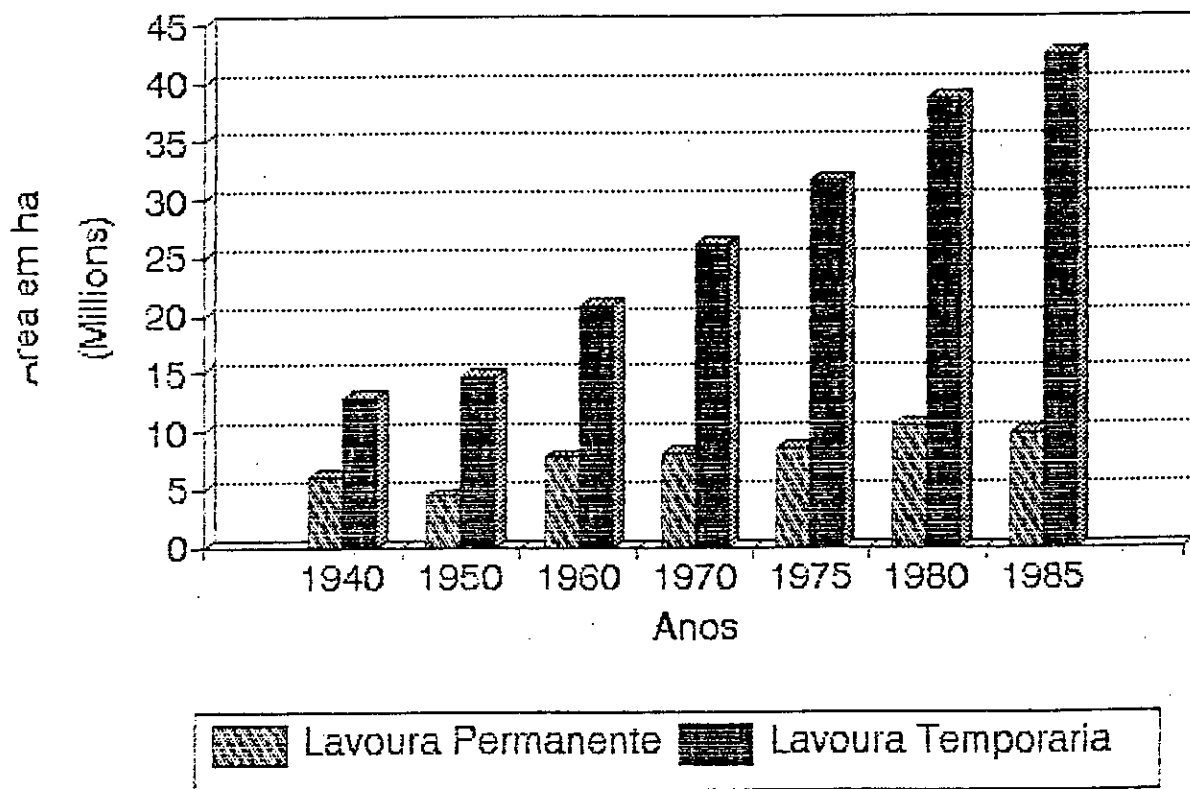


FIG 4:

Area Cultivada por Tipo de Lavoura Regiao Norte, 1940 a 1985

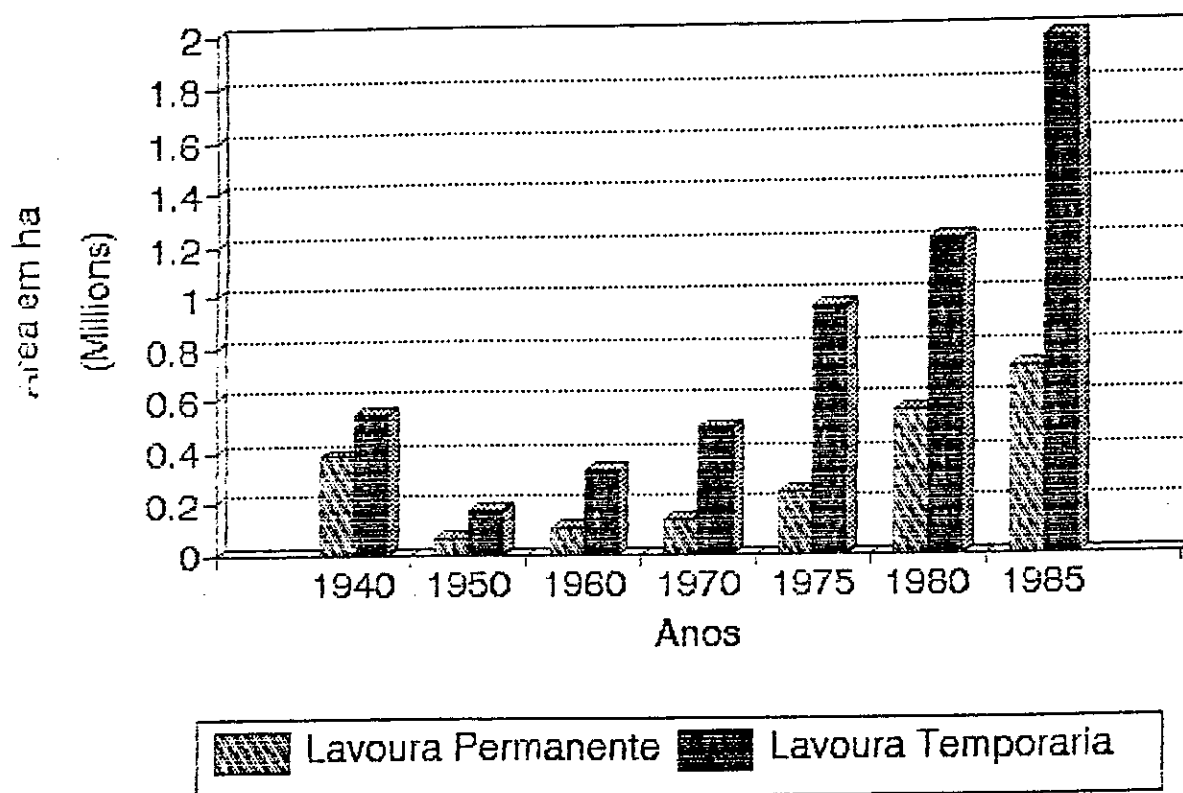


Fig 5:

Evolucao por Tipo de Lavoura Brasil

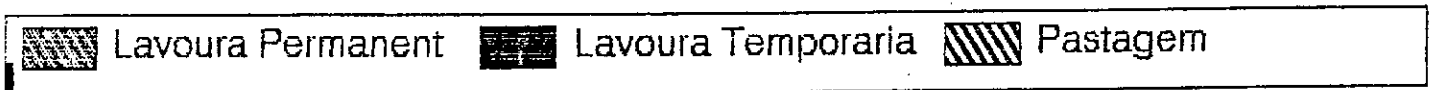
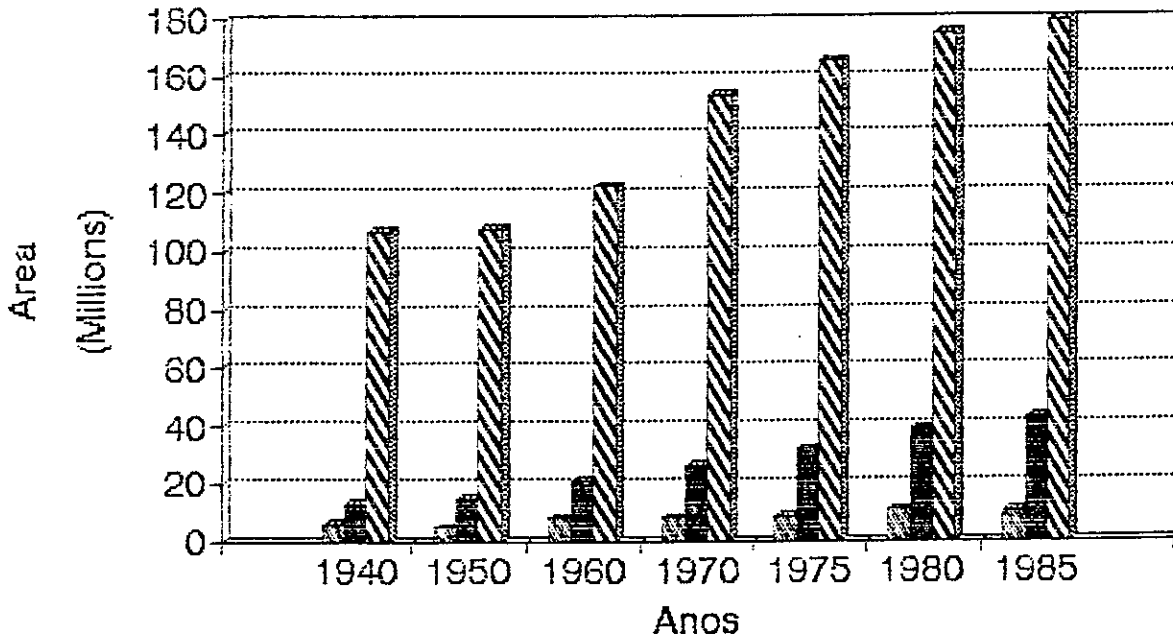
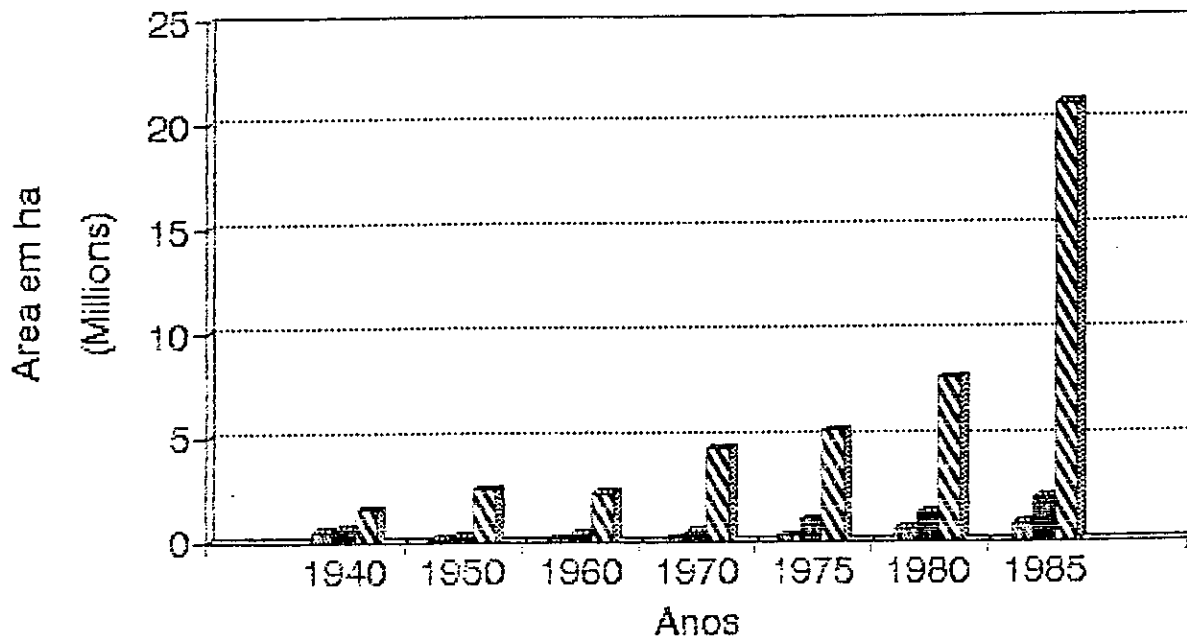


Fig 6 :

Evolucao por Tipo de Lavoura Regiao Norte



Lavoura Permanente



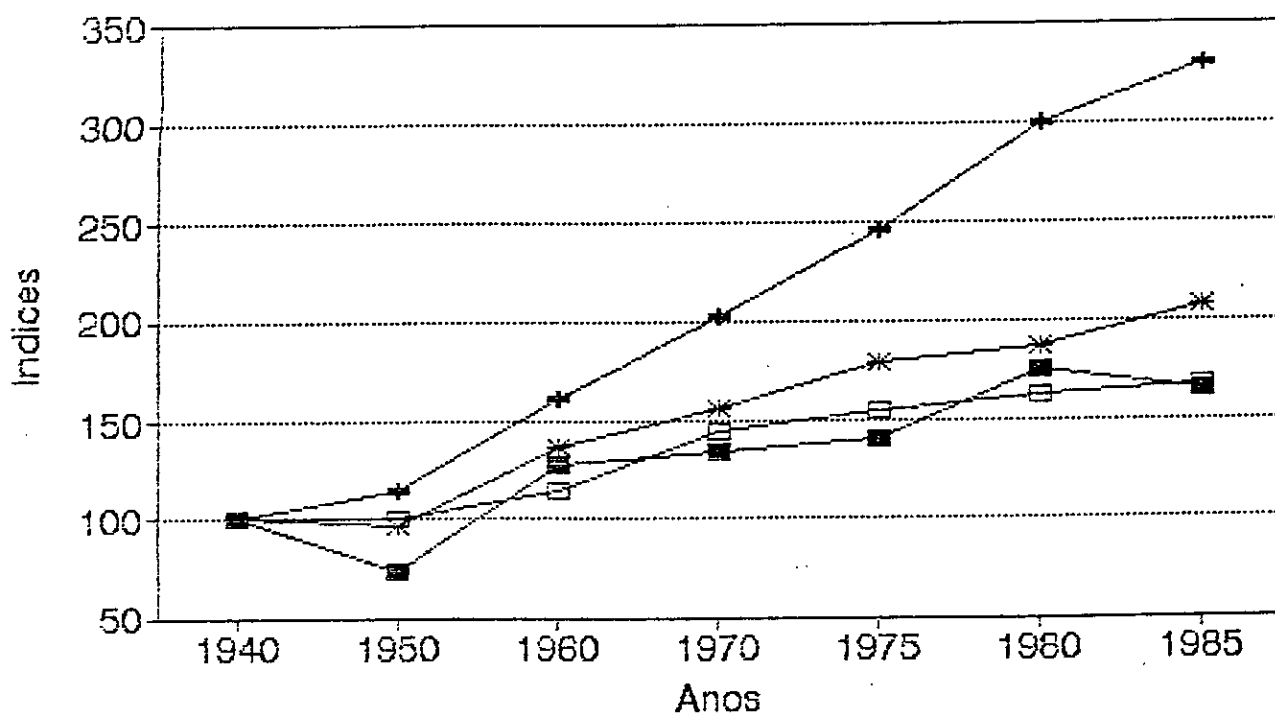
Lavoura Temporaria



Pastagem

FIG 7:

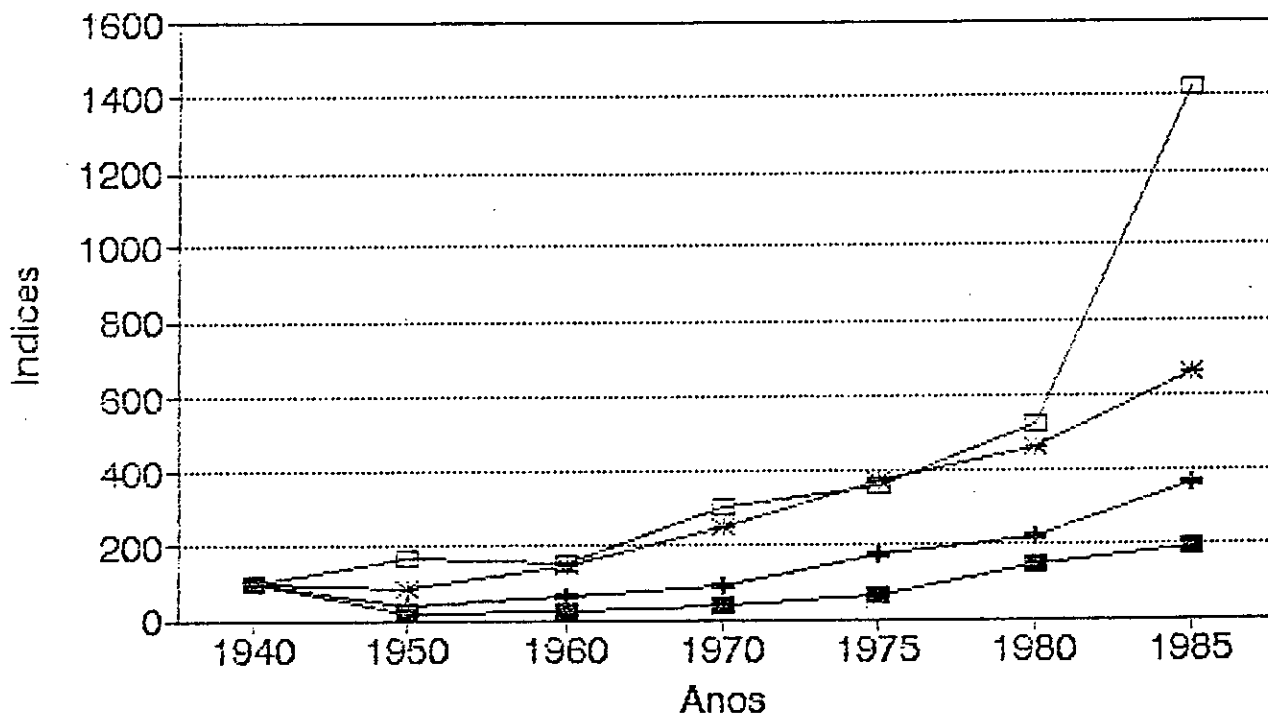
Índices de Fatores da Prod Agropecuária Brasil



■ Ar Lav Perm ▲ Ar Lav Temp * Pes Ocupado □ Ar Pastagens

Fig. 8:

Índices de Fatores da Prod Agropecuária Região Norte



■ Ar Lav Perm + Ar Lav Temp * Pes Ocupado □ Ar Pastagens

TABELA A3.

DISTRIBUIÇÃO DAS TERRAS NA AMAZÔNIA DE ACORDO COM A CONDIÇÃO DO PRODUTOR: 1960 - 1980

| ANO | CONDIÇÃO DO PRODUTOR | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------|------|------------|------|--------|--------------|-----------|------|------|-----|-----------|-----|---------|------|------------|----------|---------|------|------------|-----|---------|-----|------------|-----|--|
| | PROPRIETÁRIO | | | | | ARRENDATÁRIO | | | | | PARCEIRO | | | | | OCUPANTE | | | | | TOTAL | | | | |
| | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | |
| | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | |
| 1960 | 70225 | 57,0 | 9.413.933 | 50,0 | 12.322 | 10,0 | 4.938.617 | 25,0 | 6397 | 6,0 | 1.119.921 | 6,0 | 34.333 | 28,0 | 3.870.059 | 19,0 | 123.297 | 100 | 19.142.530 | 100 | 123.297 | 100 | 19.142.530 | 100 | |
| 1970 | 101.513 | 39,0 | 13.076.081 | 56,0 | 33.671 | 13,0 | 3.602.144 | 16,0 | 4534 | 2,0 | 628.661 | 3,0 | 121.627 | 46,0 | 5.875.258 | 26,0 | 261143 | 100 | 23.192.144 | 100 | 261143 | 100 | 23.192.144 | 100 | |
| 1980 | 185.499 | 46,0 | 26.176.384 | 62,0 | 28.937 | 7,0 | 3.145.937 | 6,0 | 7190 | 2,0 | 329.243 | 1,0 | 186.531 | 45,0 | 12.186.267 | 29,0 | 407157 | 100 | 41.839.891 | 100 | 407157 | 100 | 41.839.891 | 100 | |
| VARIAÇÃO (1960 - 1980) | 115.274 | 164 | 16.764.451 | 178 | 16615 | 135 | -1792660 | -36 | 793 | 12 | -750676 | -71 | 151176 | 440 | 8516226 | 232 | 283860 | 230 | 22697321 | 119 | 283860 | 230 | 22697321 | 119 | |

FONTE: Censos Agropecuários: 1960, 1970 e 1980. IBGE.

Amazônia Clássica = Região Norte = Amazonas, Pará, Acre, Rondônia, Roraima e Amapá.

TAB. 14:

DISTRIBUIÇÃO DAS TERRAS NA AMAZÔNIA POR TIPO DE PRODUTOR E POR ESTRATO DE ÁREA: 1960 - 1980

| ESTRATOS DE ÁREA ANO | MICRO - PRODUTOR 01 — 10 | | | | | | PEQUENO - PRODUTOR 101 — 100 | | | | | | MÉDIO - PRODUTOR 1001 — 10000 | | | | | | GRANDE - PRODUTOR 10000 — 100000 | | | | | | TOTAL | | | | | | | | | | |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------|-------|---------|-------|-------|---|---------------------------------|-------|-----------|------|-------|---|----------------------------------|--------|-----------|--------|--------|---|-------------------------------------|-------|------------|-------|---------|---|--------|-----|------------|------|----------|--|---------|-------|------------|------|--------|
| | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | ÁREA | | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | ÁREA | | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | ESTAB. | | ÁREA | | | | | | | | |
| | ABS | % | ABS | % | MÉDIA | % | ABS | % | MÉDIA | % | ABS | % | MÉDIA | % | ABS | % | MÉDIA | % | ABS | % | MÉDIA | % | ABS | % | MÉDIA | % | ABS | % | | | | | | | |
| 1960 | 57.516 | 30,0 | 287.172 | 1,0 | 3,96 | | 57.432 | 42,7 | 1.023.431 | 7,0 | 28,20 | | 8.262 | 6,2 | 2.236.304 | 10,0 | 272,88 | | 1.379 | 1,0 | 4.818.078 | 20,0 | 292.332 | | 433 | 0,3 | 14.064.021 | 62,0 | 3392,86 | | 132.242 | 100 | 23.433,09 | 100 | 173,40 |
| 1970 | 107.271 | 41,9 | 382.815 | 1,7 | 3,37 | | 108.194 | 41,8 | 3.993.804 | 13,1 | 32,09 | | 39.378 | 19,4 | 8.188.807 | 33,2 | 207,43 | | 2.082 | 0,8 | 13.734.783 | 24,7 | 275.445 | | 135 | 0,1 | 5.400.137 | 23,3 | 4082,88 | | 236.803 | 100 | 23.182,894 | 100 | 91,93 |
| 1980 | 146.828 | 38 | 370.402 | 1,4 | 3,89 | | 180.339 | 48,8 | 114.583 | 15,8 | 33,28 | | 86.407 | 18,3 | 32.488,94 | 29,3 | 187,74 | | 4.028 | 1 | 9889310 | 23,2 | 2458,20 | | 398 | 0,1 | 12.804.620 | 31,3 | 3238,74 | | 407.988 | 100 | 4324,024 | 100 | 104,30 |
| VARIACÃO 1960-1980 | 79112 | 117,1 | 303.230 | 115,9 | 3,83 | | 132.887 | 231,5 | 308432 | 31,8 | 39,34 | | 58.145 | 708,10 | 3.40432,8 | 173,83 | 173,83 | | 2.449 | 108,1 | 3370,638 | 114,1 | 2132,08 | | 37 | 8,8 | 1788398 | 12,1 | 48200,88 | | 272739 | 201,7 | 4002036 | 82,0 | 70,04 |

FONTE: Censos Agropecuários: 1960, 1970 e 1980. IJGE
Amazônia - Região Norte: Amazonas, Pará, Acre, Roraima, Rondônia, Mato Grosso do Sul e Amapá

TAB A5

COMPOSIÇÃO DO FLUXO MIGRATORIO DA REGIÃO NORTE, POR PROCEDENCIA E DESTINO: 1960 - 1970

| REGIÕES | IMIGRAÇÃO (A) | | | | EMIGRAÇÃO (B) | | | | SALDO MIGRATORIO (C=A-B) | | | |
|---------------------------------|---------------|-------|----------|-------|---------------|-------|----------|-------|--------------------------|-------|----------|-------|
| | HOMENS | | MULHERES | | HOMENS | | MULHERES | | HOMENS | | MULHERES | |
| | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % | ABS | % |
| I PROCEDÊNCIA ESPECIFICADA | 67.543 | 92,7 | 43.103 | 93,4 | 21.854 | 100,0 | 24.917 | 100,0 | 35.689 | 100,0 | 18.186 | 100,0 |
| NORDESTE | 34.856 | 56,2 | 25.412 | 58,1 | 4.736 | 21,6 | 4.861 | 19,3 | 30.100 | 74,9 | 20.561 | 98,8 |
| SUDESTE | 6.585 | 10,6 | 5.038 | 10,9 | 8.891 | 40,7 | 11.519 | 46,2 | -2.306 | -5,7 | -6.481 | -30,5 |
| CENTRO OESTE | 11.730 | 16,9 | 9.375 | 20,3 | 4.341 | 19,9 | 4.285 | 17,2 | 7.409 | 18,4 | 5.090 | 23,9 |
| SUL | 4.350 | 7,0 | 3.278 | 7,1 | 3.884 | 17,6 | 4.202 | 17,1 | 488 | 1,2 | - 874 | - 4,5 |
| II PROCEDÊNCIA NAO ESPECIFICADA | 4.514 | 7,3 | 3.038 | 6,6 | - | - | - | - | 4.514 | 11,2 | 3.038 | 14,3 |
| III TOTAL | 82.037 | 100,0 | 46.141 | 100,0 | 21.854 | 100,0 | 24.917 | 100,0 | 40.203 | 100,0 | 21.224 | 100,0 |

FONTE: Tabela reelaborada a partir dos dados contidos em: - CARVALHO, José Alberto Magno de e MOREIRA, Morvan de Melo. Migrações Internas na Região Norte. Belém, SUDAM, 1974. Vol. I, p. 55-58.

(1) Nordeste: Maranhão, Piauí, Ceará, Rio Grande do Norte, Paraíba, Pernambuco, Alagoas, Fernando de Noronha, Sergipe e Bahia.

Sudeste: Minas Gerais, Espírito Santo e Rio de Janeiro.

Centro-Oeste: Mato Grosso, Goiás e Brasília.

Sul: São Paulo, Santa Catarina e Rio Grande do Sul.

FIG 9:

Financiamento Agrícola (Banco Brasil) Região Norte

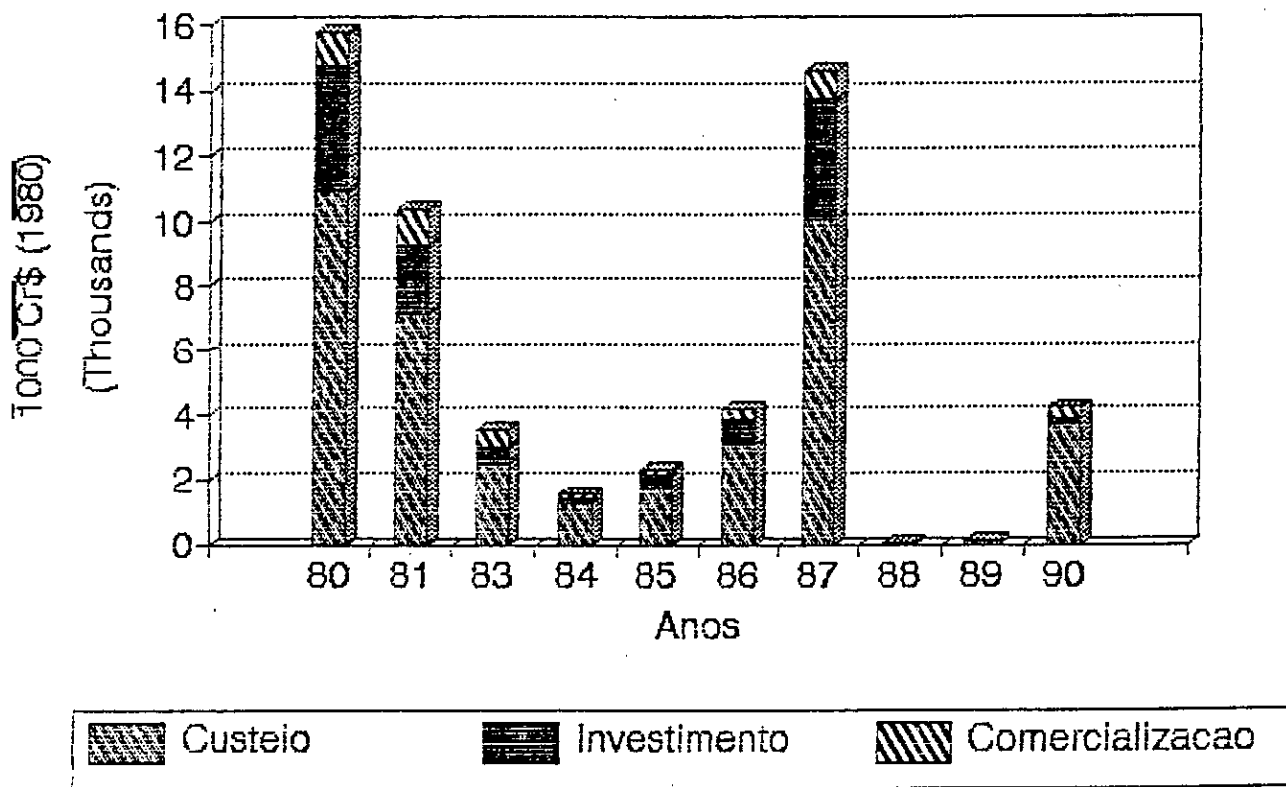
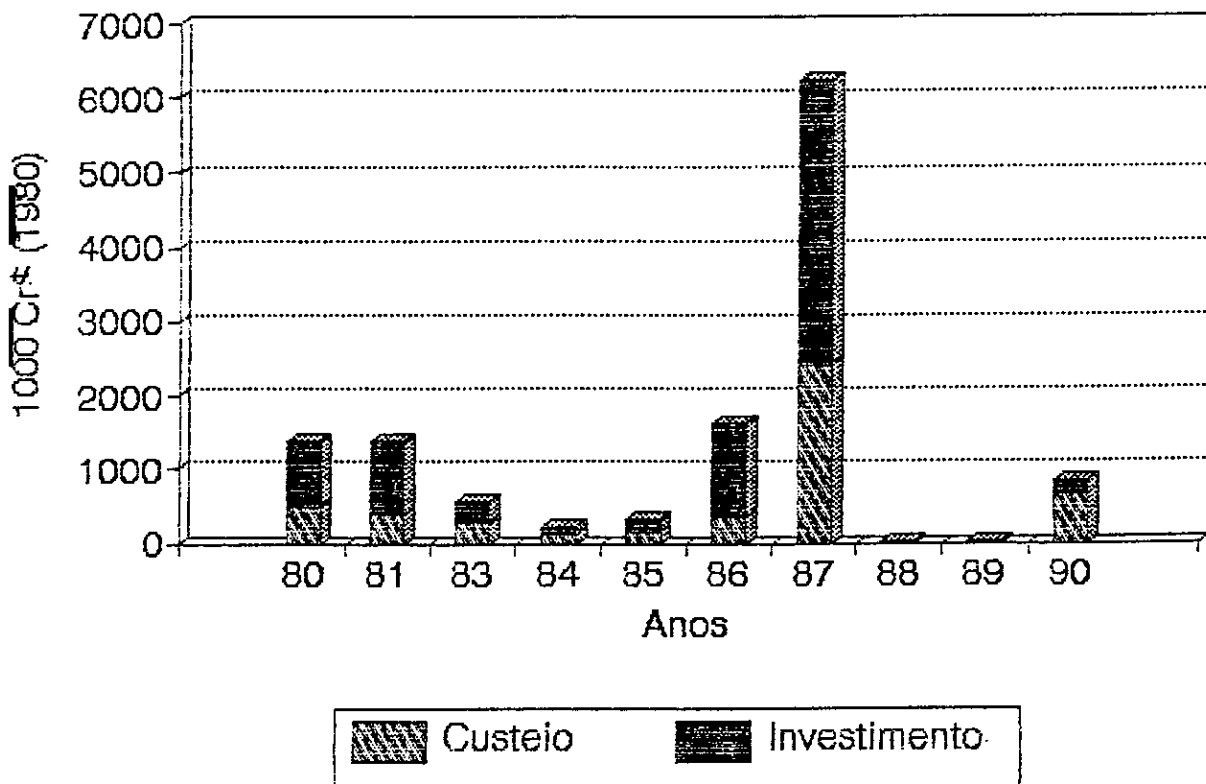


Fig 10:

Financiamento Pecuario (Banco Brasil) Regiao Norte



TAB. A6:

Creditos Concedidos para Reg, Norte a precios

| | tot | Agric cust | inv | com |
|------|-------|---------------|------|------|
| 1980 | 15819 | 10909 | 3787 | 1115 |
| 1981 | 10414 | 7153 | 2139 | 1119 |
| 1983 | 3775 | 2458 | 584 | 582 |
| 1984 | 1609 | 1295 | 157 | 157 |
| 1985 | 2379 | 1733 | 393 | 254 |
| 1986 | 4241 | 3050 | 831 | 360 |
| 1987 | 14714 | 10036 | 3735 | 943 |
| 1988 | 48 | 25 | 12 | 12 |
| 1989 | 182 | 114 | 36 | 32 |
| 1990 | 4239 | 3696 | 157 | 386 |

— constantes de 1980 (mil cruz)

| | Pecuaria | | Cred. Rur |
|-------|----------|------|-----------|
| ■ tot | cust | inv | |
| 1439 | 479 | 906 | 25726 |
| 1379 | 375 | 1004 | 18220 |
| 563 | 281 | 281 | 12495 |
| 209 | 124 | 85 | 5323 |
| 343 | 158 | 185 | 6238 |
| 1607 | 361 | 1246 | 12829 |
| 6261 | 2392 | 3869 | 29094 |
| 17 | 3 | 13 | 75860 |
| 22 | 19 | 4 | 5704 |
| 888 | 659 | 196 | 15959 |

FIG 11:

Indices de Credito Agricola Regiao Norte

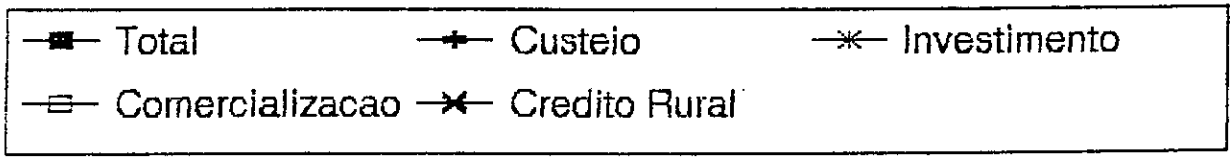
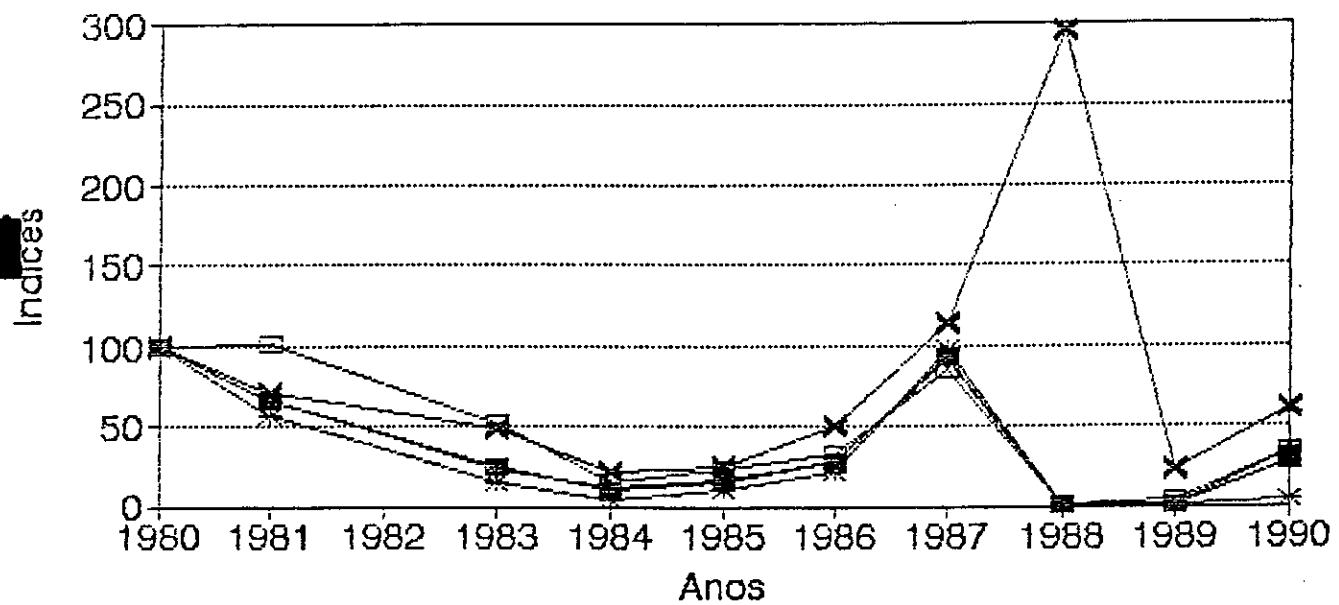
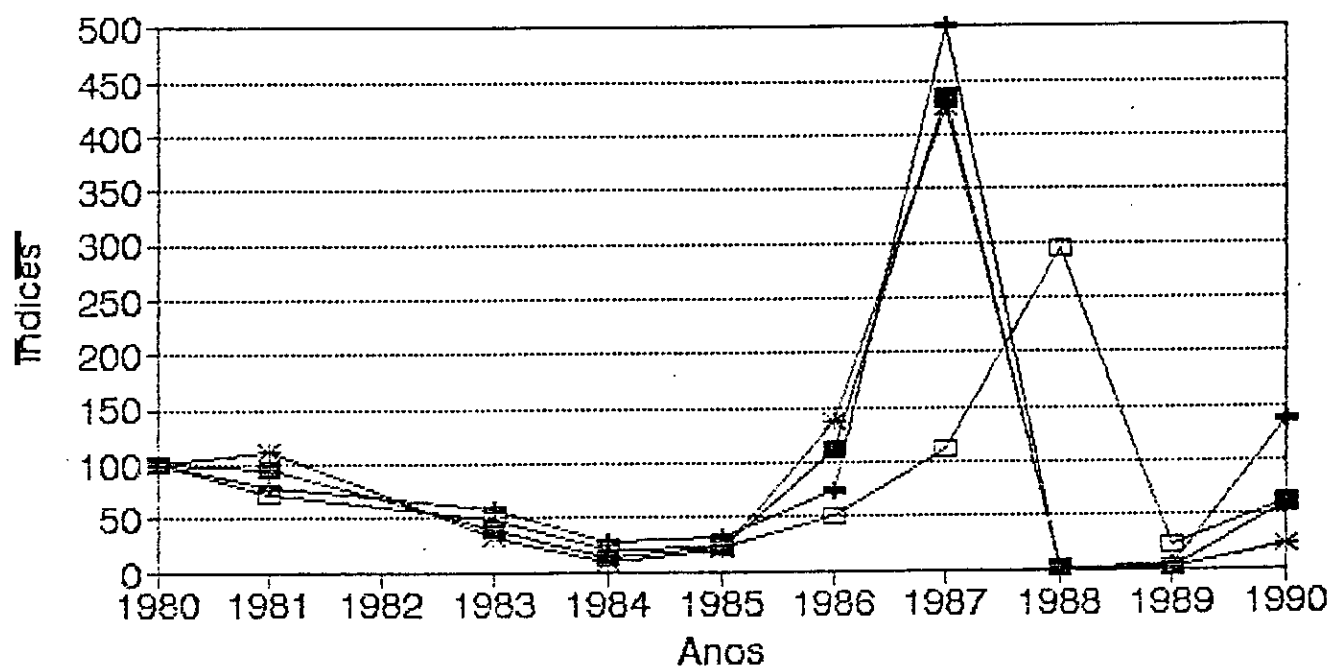


Fig 12:

Indices de Credito Pecuario Regiao Norte



■ Total + Custeio * Investimento □ Credito Rural

TAB. 47:

Consumo de Fertilizantes por Cultura no Brasil

| Cultura | Area Plantada(1000 ha) | | | Consumo(1000 t) | | |
|-----------|------------------------|-------|-------|-----------------|------|------|
| | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 |
| Arroz | 6083 | 5491 | 4175 | 850 | 797 | 564 |
| Banana | 472 | 519 | 490 | 130 | 134 | 119 |
| Cacau | 668 | 697 | 660 | 100 | 81 | 59 |
| Cafe | 2949 | 3037 | 3019 | 809 | 918 | 619 |
| Cana ac | 4979 | 4951 | 4904 | 1620 | 1710 | 1705 |
| Feijao | 6120 | 5531 | 5516 | 435 | 506 | 568 |
| Laranja | 819 | 883 | 880 | 290 | 342 | 394 |
| Mandioca | 1789 | 1909 | 1968 | 85 | 89 | 76 |
| Milho | 13462 | 13077 | 12598 | 1340 | 1380 | 1339 |
| Pimenta | 24 | 29 | 29 | 4 | 4 | 7 |
| Soja | 10609 | 12241 | 11491 | 1700 | 2072 | 1637 |
| Pastagens | 12784 | 12751 | 13448 | 75 | 102 | 94 |

— Consumo de Fertilizantes por Cultura no Brasil

| | KG/HA | | |
|--|-------|------|------|
| | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 |
| | 140 | 145 | 135 |
| | 275 | 258 | 243 |
| | 150 | 116 | 89 |
| | 274 | 302 | 205 |
| | 325 | 345 | 348 |
| | 71 | 91 | 103 |
| | 354 | 387 | 448 |
| | 48 | 47 | 39 |
| | 100 | 106 | 106 |
| | 167 | 138 | 241 |
| | 160 | 169 | 142 |
| | 6 | 8 | 7 |

AB

Quantidade Total e Consumida por Estabelecimentos por Produto 1980

| | Total (t) | Cons (t) | Relacao |
|----------|-----------|----------|----------|
| Arroz | 1412084 | 70866 | 5.01854 |
| Feijao | 76755 | 12720 | 16.57221 |
| Mandioca | 2686250 | 2548855 | 94.88525 |
| Milho | 359513 | 141328 | 39.31096 |

Est: Amazonas, Rondonia, Acre, Para, Mato Grosso, Amapa e Roraima

Quantidade Total e Consumida por Estabelecimentos por Produto 1985

| | Total (t) | Cons (t) | Relacao |
|----------|-----------|----------|----------|
| Arroz | 1196921 | 71529 | 5.976084 |
| Feijao | 111377 | 15946 | 14.31714 |
| Mandioca | 2867901 | 2658028 | 92.68523 |
| Milho | 558569 | 177623 | 31.79965 |

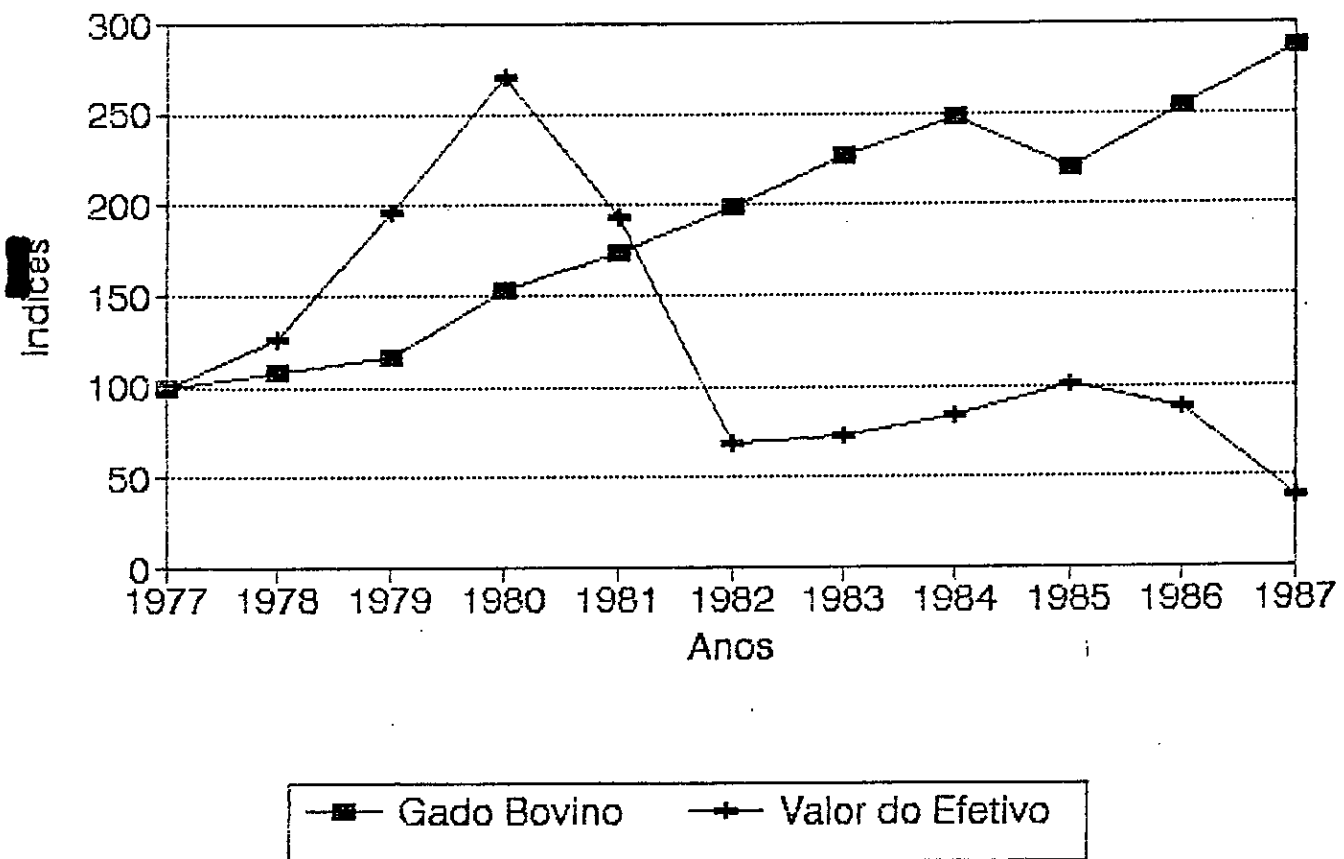
Est: Amazonas, Rondonia, Acre, Para, Mato Grosso, Amapa e Roraima

Taxas de Crescimento de 80 a 85 da Producao

| | Total | Cons Estab |
|----------|----------|------------|
| Arroz | -3.25222 | 0.196417 |
| Feijao | 7.730275 | 4.624388 |
| Mandioca | 1.316579 | 0.842333 |
| Milho | 9.212524 | 4.677706 |

Fig 12:

Índices da Pecuária para Região Norte



10. A 16 :
3

Efetivo de Gado Bovino Região Norte

| | Valor | Cabecas | IGP | ValCor80 |
|------|----------|---------|---------|----------|
| 1977 | 5331 | 2401000 | 0.234 | 22782.05 |
| 1978 | 9371 | 2578000 | 0.325 | 28833.85 |
| 1979 | 22408 | 2800000 | 0.499 | 44905.81 |
| 1980 | 61563 | 3688000 | 1 | 61563 |
| 1981 | 92057 | 4168000 | 2.099 | 43857.55 |
| 1982 | 162999 | 4757615 | 10.442 | 15609.94 |
| 1983 | 551628 | 5458135 | 33.478 | 16477.33 |
| 1984 | 2079927 | 5946755 | 109.064 | 19070.7 |
| 1985 | 6086098 | 5273372 | 265.342 | 22936.81 |
| 1986 | 17286367 | 6095288 | 857.583 | 20157.08 |
| 1987 | 58627435 | 6899166 | 6728.6 | 8713.17 |

Taxas de Crescimento da Produção Pecuária RN
Período Valor Cabecas

| | | |
|-------------|--------|--------|
| 1977 a 1978 | 26.56 | 7.37 |
| 1978 a 1979 | 55.74 | 8.61 |
| 1979 a 1980 | 37.09 | 31.71 |
| 1980 a 1981 | -28.76 | 13.02 |
| 1981 a 1982 | -64.41 | 14.15 |
| 1982 a 1983 | 5.56 | 14.72 |
| 1983 a 1984 | 15.74 | 8.95 |
| 1984 a 1985 | 20.27 | -11.32 |
| 1985 a 1986 | -12.12 | 15.59 |
| 1986 a 1987 | -56.77 | 13.19 |

Fig 13

Indices da Producao p/ Lav Temporaria Amazonia Legal

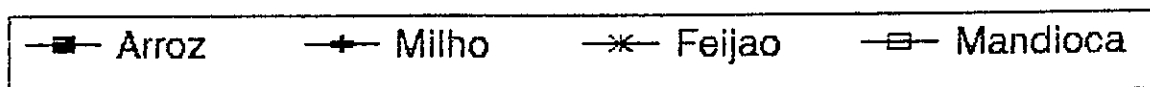
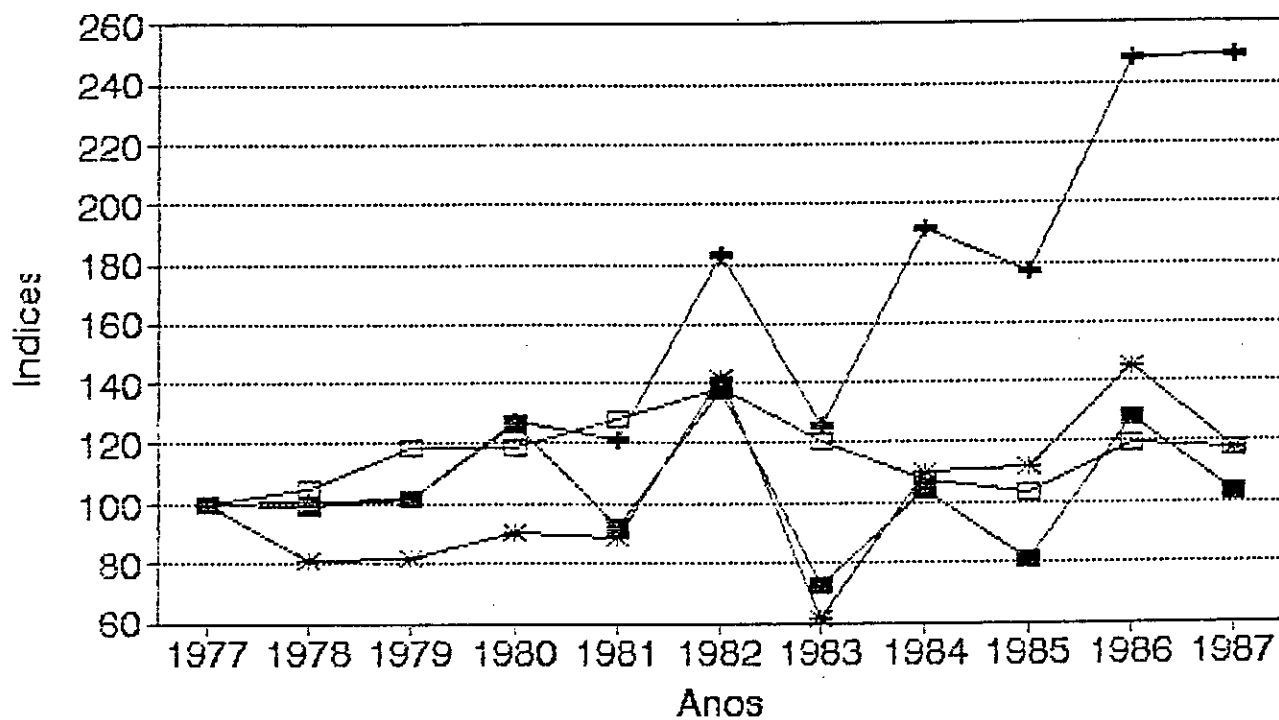
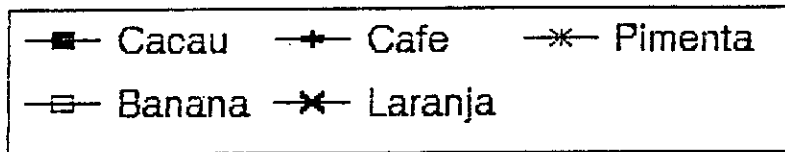
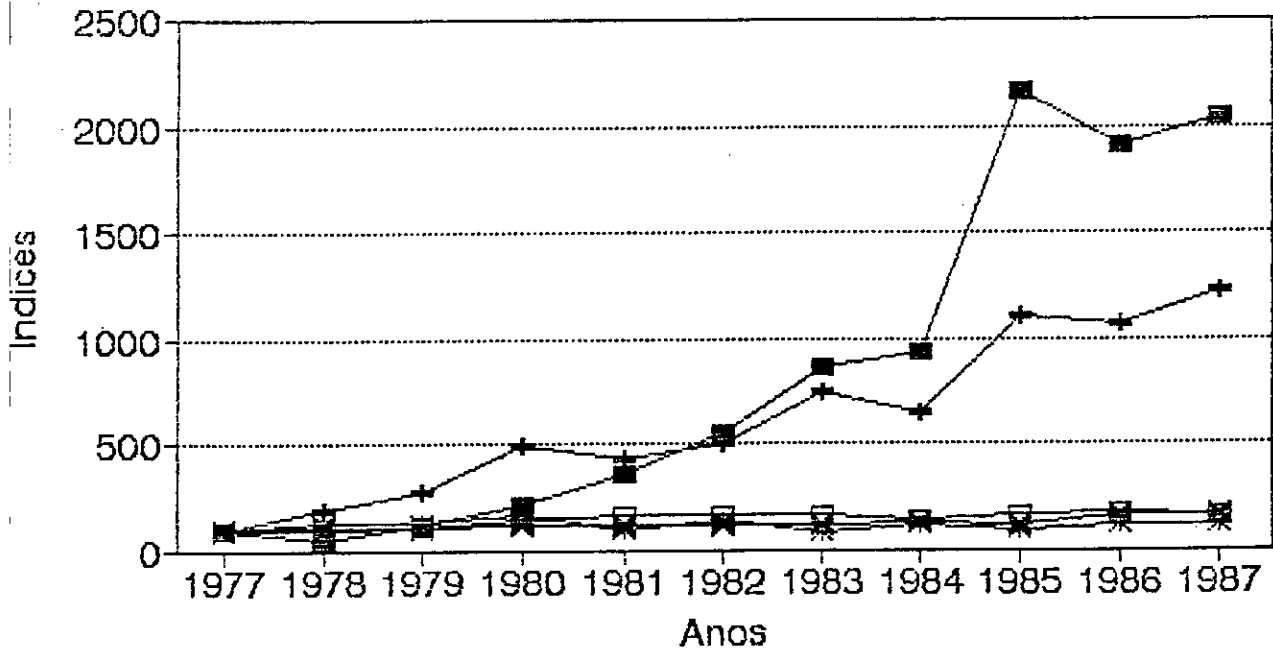


Fig 14:

Índices da Produção p/ Lav Permanente Amazonia Legal



TAB A9:

Producao Agricola para a Amazonia Legal

| Ano | Arroz (t) | Milho (t) | Feijao (t) | Mand (t) | Cacau (t) | Cafe (t) | Pim (t) |
|------|-----------|-----------|------------|----------|-----------|----------|---------|
| 1977 | 2472779 | 539352 | 124584 | 4720508 | 2597 | 14911 | 35012 |
| 1978 | 2441270 | 539920 | 101125 | 4972322 | 1353 | 29584 | 44688 |
| 1979 | 2518605 | 549216 | 101297 | 5589893 | 2999 | 41474 | 47212 |
| 1980 | 3131101 | 685969 | 112219 | 5601479 | 5591 | 73828 | 59370 |
| 1981 | 2273493 | 655862 | 111026 | 6058290 | 9337 | 64594 | 36364 |
| 1982 | 3408531 | 989376 | 176519 | 6515836 | 14513 | 75854 | 49112 |
| 1983 | 1791821 | 676021 | 75978 | 5671509 | 22448 | 112315 | 30213 |
| 1984 | 2561745 | 1033213 | 136625 | 5084939 | 24290 | 97701 | 40794 |
| 1985 | 2000466 | 955004 | 138995 | 4860610 | 56223 | 164345 | 35330 |
| 1986 | 3169726 | 1340575 | 181055 | 5610432 | 49734 | 159245 | 42458 |
| 1987 | 2554430 | 1341258 | 146241 | 5557258 | 53114 | 182429 | 42443 |

Ban (1000cLar (1000f

| | |
|-------|--------|
| 54041 | 576977 |
| 50722 | 604164 |
| 56279 | 635026 |
| 75855 | 683817 |
| 90862 | 692969 |
| 86438 | 678115 |
| 97006 | 665315 |
| 78949 | 777666 |
| 88836 | 669012 |
| 94416 | 954247 |
| 87252 | 980517 |

TABELA A 10

Taxas de Crescimento da Produção Agrícola - Amazonia Legal

| Período | Arroz | Milho | Feijão | Mand | Cacau |
|-------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1977 a 1978 | -1.27 | 0.11 | -18.83 | 5.33 | -47.90 |
| 1978 a 1979 | 3.17 | 1.72 | 0.17 | 12.42 | 121.66 |
| 1979 a 1980 | 24.32 | 24.90 | 10.78 | 0.21 | 86.43 |
| 1980 a 1981 | -27.39 | -4.39 | -1.06 | 8.16 | 67.00 |
| 1981 a 1982 | 49.92 | 50.85 | 58.99 | 7.55 | 55.44 |
| 1982 a 1983 | -47.43 | -31.67 | -56.96 | -12.96 | 54.68 |
| 1983 a 1984 | 42.97 | 52.84 | 79.82 | -10.34 | 8.21 |
| 1984 a 1985 | -21.91 | -7.57 | 1.73 | -4.41 | 131.47 |
| 1985 a 1986 | 58.45 | 40.37 | 30.26 | 15.43 | -11.54 |
| 1986 a 1987 | -19.41 | 0.05 | -19.23 | -0.95 | 6.80 |

| Cafe | Pim | Ban | Lar |
|--------|--------|-------|--------|
| 98.40 | 27.64 | -6.14 | 4.71 |
| 40.19 | 5.65 | 10.96 | 5.11 |
| 78.01 | 25.75 | 34.78 | 7.68 |
| -12.51 | -38.75 | 19.78 | 1.34 |
| 17.43 | 35.06 | -4.87 | -2.14 |
| 48.07 | -38.48 | 0.66 | -1.89 |
| -13.01 | 35.02 | -9.26 | 16.89 |
| 68.21 | -13.39 | 12.52 | -13.97 |
| -3.10 | 20.18 | 6.28 | 42.64 |
| 14.56 | -0.04 | -7.59 | 2.75 |

TAB ALL:

Valor da Producao Agricola para a Amazonia Legal

| Ano | Arroz | Milho | Feijao | Mand | Cacau | Cafe | Pim |
|------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| 1977 | 3899447 | 687625 | 762036 | 3335184 | 77773 | 182731 | 724367 |
| 1978 | 7125671 | 931875 | 622556 | 2723612 | 51433 | 344448 | 1061956 |
| 1979 | 12280566 | 1747696 | 1190351 | 4803684 | 151466 | 956524 | 2055790 |
| 1980 | 26131007 | 4156767 | 3870146 | 11754564 | 364698 | 2901398 | 3391776 |
| 1981 | 38461424 | 7708633 | 8516717 | 32035457 | 986554 | 4242653 | 2882380 |
| 1982 | 98119062 | 18500520 | 13743238 | 51868798 | 2070449 | 9703695 | 7613430 |
| 1983 | 1.67E+08 | 44434247 | 28848651 | 1.54E+08 | 20912484 | 41158644 | 32183776 |
| 1984 | 6.09E+08 | 1.56E+08 | 1.28E+08 | 4.69E+08 | 59970874 | 74504032 | 1.35E+08 |
| 1985 | 1.89E+09 | 5.59E+08 | 2.98E+08 | 1.72E+09 | 6.22E+09 | 1.11E+09 | 7.73E+08 |
| 1986 | 6451236 | 1730318 | 824815 | 4417450 | 853973 | 1919856 | 2271855 |
| 1987 | 11837563 | 4805000 | 2694869 | 14976387 | 2590400 | 3139306 | 6695518 |

| San (1000cLar (1000f | IGP | |
|----------------------|----------|---------|
| 518231 | 139977 | 0.234 |
| 542215 | 167080 | 0.325 |
| 914679 | 301168 | 0.499 |
| 2638079 | 771632 | 1 |
| 6403146 | 1810601 | 2.099 |
| 1716340 | 3208239 | 10.442 |
| 39208010 | 8702349 | 33.478 |
| 85951887 | 35069507 | 109.064 |
| 1.56E+08 | 1.09E+08 | 265.342 |
| 890224 | 473358 | 857.583 |
| 3059561 | 1510057 | 6728.6 |

FAB A 12

Preço da Produção Agrícola para a Amazonia Legal

| Ano | Arroz | Milho | Feijao | Mand | Cacau | Cafe | Pim |
|------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| 1977 | 1788.166 | 1445.671 | 6935.909 | 801.1636 | 33958.39 | 13896.19 | 23460.21 |
| 1978 | 2383.047 | 1409.129 | 5026.232 | 447.207 | 31036.07 | 9505.816 | 19401.63 |
| 1979 | 2592.769 | 1692.108 | 6248.617 | 456.9581 | 26856.17 | 12263.81 | 23154.31 |
| 1980 | 2214.446 | 1607.893 | 9150.966 | 556.8136 | 17308.12 | 10427.79 | 15158.84 |
| 1981 | 2138.579 | 1485.794 | 9697.082 | 668.4585 | 13356.94 | 8303.074 | 10020.13 |
| 1982 | 731.4901 | 475.1655 | 1978.426 | 202.2825 | 3625.181 | 3250.73 | 3939.264 |
| 1983 | 738.5677 | 520.9597 | 3009.429 | 215.5484 | 7383.707 | 2904.489 | 8442.861 |
| 1984 | 578.5317 | 367.9447 | 2287.863 | 224.2603 | 6006.721 | 1855.262 | 9058.383 |
| 1985 | 946.1795 | 585.3588 | 2140.509 | 353.145 | 110654 | 6749.825 | 21892.44 |
| 1986 | 629.7252 | 399.3601 | 1409.535 | 243.6156 | 5312.765 | 3730.205 | 16555.83 |
| 1987 | 182.7467 | 141.274 | 726.691 | 106.2742 | 1923.265 | 678.6113 | 6220.988 |

Ban (1000cLar (1000f

| | |
|----------|----------|
| 10874.02 | 275.0986 |
| 8727.66 | 225.7835 |
| 8642.269 | 252.187 |
| 9228.042 | 299.4169 |
| 8908.502 | 330.2954 |
| 3614.876 | 120.2225 |
| 3571.676 | 103.6706 |
| 2648.704 | 109.7138 |
| 2881.152 | 162.6129 |
| 2 7.316 | 153.4825 |
| 1362.818 | 60.73227 |

FIG 15

Indices de Precos da Producao Amazonia Legal

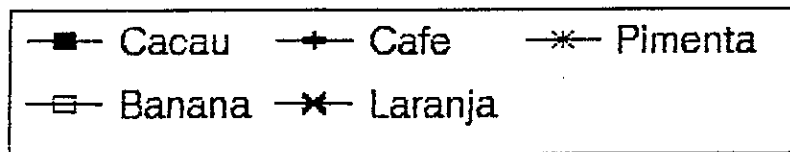
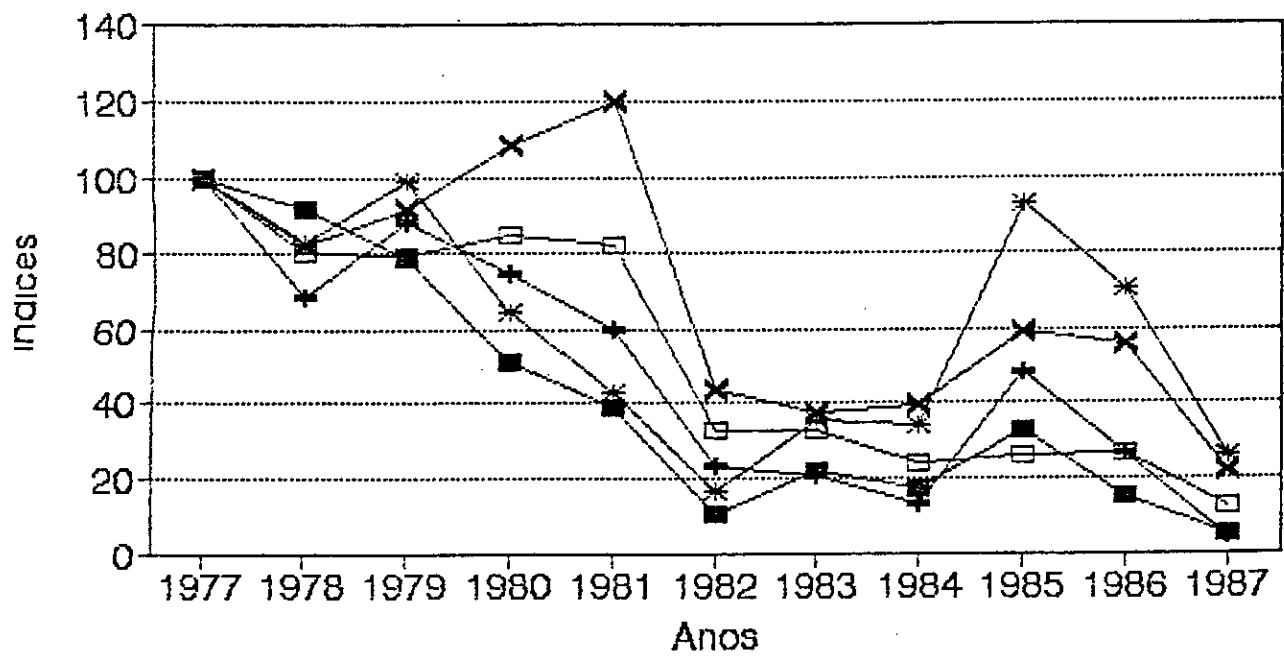
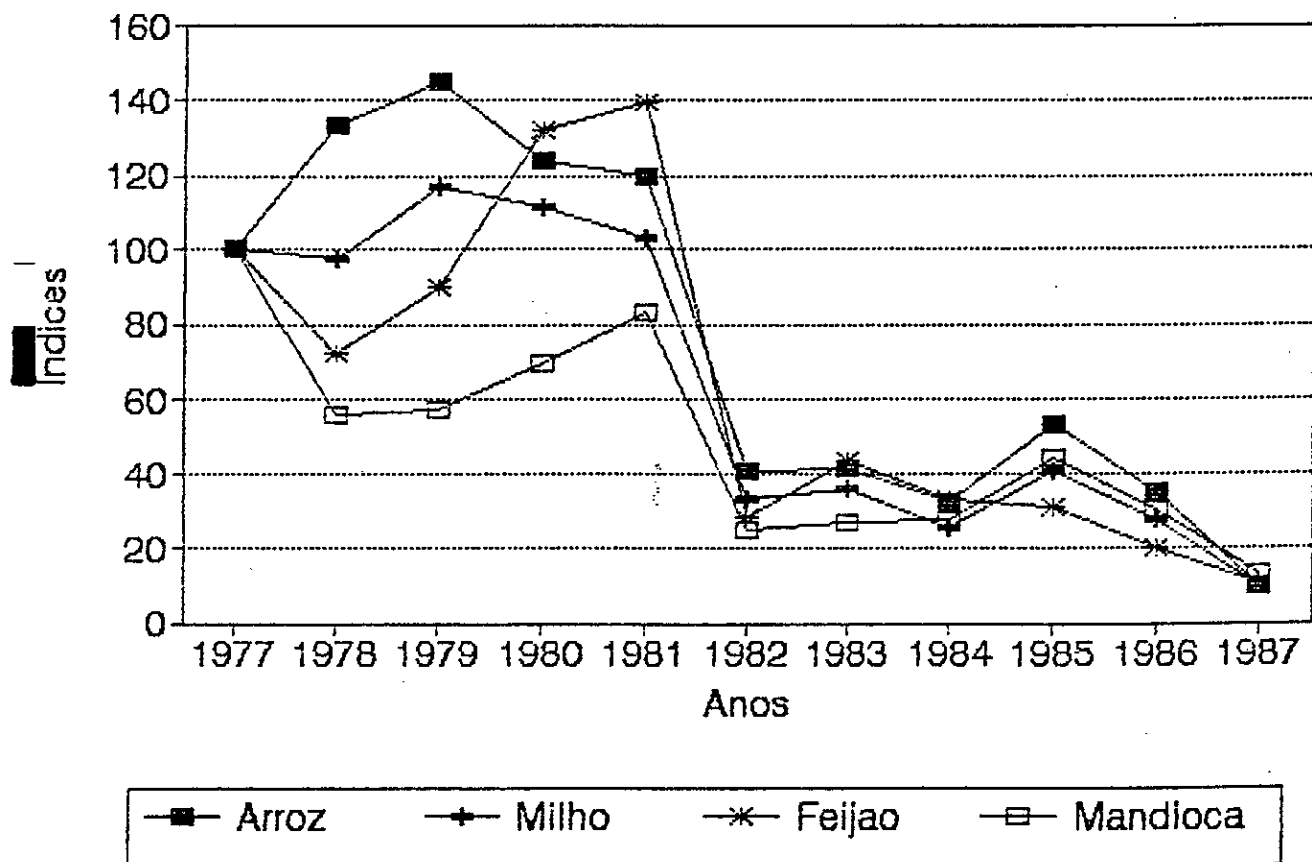


FIG 16:

Indices de Precos da Producao Amazonia Legal



TAB A13

Produtividade Media das Lavouras (1980) Amazonia Legal

| Lavoura | Area col (ha) | Quant(t) | kg/ha |
|----------|---------------|----------|-------|
| Arroz | 2155864 | 2845146 | 1320 |
| Cacau | 22902 | 5591 | 244 |
| Cafe | 55460 | 73610 | 1327 |
| Cana Ac | 41440 | 2006069 | 48409 |
| Feijao | 246625 | 113387 | 460 |
| Mandioca | 593686 | 6150586 | 10360 |
| Milho | 754299 | 635086 | 842 |
| Soja | 70511 | 117269 | 1663 |
| | 3940787 | 11946744 | |

Produtividade Media das Lavouras (1985) Amazonia Legal

| Lavoura | Area col (ha) | Quant(t) | kg/ha |
|----------|---------------|----------|-------|
| Arroz | 1338383 | 1553244 | 1161 |
| Cacau | 87737 | 56223 | 641 |
| Cafe | 129239 | 164279 | 1271 |
| Cana Ac | 35428 | 2068649 | 58390 |
| Feijao | 307560 | 138588 | 451 |
| Mandioca | 467473 | 5074882 | 10856 |
| Milho | 850653 | 854378 | 1004 |
| Soja | 804379 | 1665729 | 2071 |
| | 4020852 | 11575972 | |

Produtividade Media das Lavouras (1988) Amazonia Legal

| Lavoura | Area Pl (ha) | Quant(t) | kg/ha |
|----------|--------------|----------|-------|
| Arroz | 2112359 | 2776437 | 1314 |
| Cacau | 85404 | 59029 | 691 |
| Cafe | 174170 | 129250 | 742 |
| Cana Ac | 91190 | 4589169 | 50325 |
| Feijao | 353655 | 171741 | 486 |
| Mandioca | 497078 | 5396837 | 10857 |
| Milho | 1318296 | 1642373 | 1246 |
| Soja | 1348801 | 2730300 | 2024 |

Fonte: Anuario Estatistico 1990

3 A 13 (CONT):

Produtividade Media das Lavouras (1975) Amazonia Legal

| Lavoura | Area col (ha) | Quant (t) | kg/ha |
|----------|---------------|-----------|-------|
| Arroz | 1577423 | 2155719 | 1367 |
| Cacau | 9985 | 2295 | 230 |
| Cafe | 22679 | 24088 | 1062 |
| Cana Ac | 37662 | 1161433 | 30838 |
| Feijao | 162765 | 119553 | 728 |
| Mandioca | 419075 | 4441968 | 10599 |
| Milho | 675867 | 686732 | 1016 |
| Soja | 194280 | 272624 | 1403 |
| | 3099736 | 8863412 | |

Produtividade Media das Lavouras (1970) Amazonia Legal

| Lavoura | Area col (ha) | Quant (t) | kg/ha |
|----------|---------------|-----------|-------|
| Arroz | 977695 | 1394154 | 1426 |
| Cacau | 7584 | 2211 | 292 |
| Cafe | 11403 | 13786 | 1209 |
| Cana Ac | 48300 | 1542138 | 31928 |
| Feijao | 155836 | 116242 | 746 |
| Mandioca | 357027 | 4180263 | 11709 |
| Milho | 523401 | 489906 | 936 |
| Soja | 5809 | 8995 | 1548 |
| | 2087055 | 7747695 | |

TAB A 14:

Produtividade Media das Lavouras (kg/ha) - 1988

Comparacao entre a Amazonia e o Restante do Mundo

| Lavoura | Amazonia | Brasil | EUA | China | Venezuela | URSS |
|----------|----------|--------|-------|-------|-----------|------|
| Arroz | 1314 | 1786 | 6178 | 5034 | 2527 | 4394 |
| Cafe | 742 | 451 | 775 | 1350 | 289 | - |
| Cana Ac | 50325 | 62719 | 80591 | 52734 | 71429 | - |
| Feijao | 486 | 495 | 1578 | 1150 | 543 | 1200 |
| Mandioca | 10857 | 12191 | - | 14518 | 7852 | - |
| Milho | 1246 | 1880 | 5311 | 3730 | 2000 | 3810 |
| Soja | 2024 | 1717 | 1803 | 1346 | - | 950 |

Fonte: FAO (1989) e Anuario Estatistico FIBGE

TAB A15

| Produtividade Media das Lavouras na Amazonia Legal | | | | | |
|--|-------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| Ano | 1970 | 1975 | 1980 | 1985 | 1988 |
| Lavoura | kg/ha | kg/ha | kg/ha | kg/ha | kg/ha |
| Arroz | 1426 | 1367 | 1320 | 1161 | 1314 |
| Cacau | 292 | 230 | 244 | 641 | 691 |
| Cafe | 1209 | 1062 | 1327 | 1271 | 742 |
| Dana Ac | 31928 | 30838 | 48409 | 58390 | 50325 |
| Feijao | 746 | 728 | 460 | 451 | 486 |
| Mandioca | 11709 | 10599 | 10360 | 10856 | 10857 |
| Milho | 936 | 1016 | 842 | 1004 | 1246 |
| Soja | 1548 | 1403 | 1663 | 2071 | 2024 |
| | 1000cr\$/ha | | | | |
| Total | 1.770 | 1.854 | 1.602 | 2.230 | 1.243 |
| Perman | 6.163 | 7.978 | 4.153 | 4.014 | 5.303 |
| Tempor | 1.480 | 1.504 | 1.476 | 1.992 | 1.033 |

| Taxas Anuais de Crescimento da Produtividade | | | | |
|--|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| Ano | 70 a 75 | 75 a 80 | 80 a 85 | 85 a 88 |
| Lavoura | | | | |
| Arroz | -0.85 | -0.70 | -2.54 | 2.52 |
| Cacau | -4.64 | 1.21 | 21.29 | 1.52 |
| Cafe | -2.56 | 4.56 | -0.86 | -10.20 |
| Dana Ac | -0.69 | 9.44 | 3.82 | -2.93 |
| Feijao | -0.47 | -8.79 | -0.40 | 1.51 |
| Mandioca | -1.97 | -0.46 | 0.94 | 0.00 |
| Milho | 1.66 | -3.69 | 3.59 | 4.40 |
| Soja | -1.95 | 3.46 | 4.48 | -0.45 |
| Total | 0.93 | -2.88 | 6.84 | -11.04 |
| Perman | 5.30 | -12.24 | -0.68 | 5.73 |
| Tempor | 0.33 | -0.38 | 6.18 | -12.30 |

23/07/92
biblitp
r. lourenço

BIBLIOGRAPHY ON TECHNICAL PROGRESS

Almeida, A.L.O.; Migrações Internas e Pequena Produção Agrícola na Amazônia: Uma Análise da Política de Colonizaçãodo INCRA. Textos para Discussão Interna n.77- IPEA (Maio 1985).

Almeida, A.L.O. et.al.; A Colonização Sustentável da Amazônia - Texto para Discussão Interna n.266 - IPEA - (Junho 1992)

Almeida, J.M.G.; Carajás: Desafio Político, Ecologia e Desenvolvimento - CNPq - Editora Brasiliense - (1986)

Alvim, P.T.; Tecnologias Apropriadas para a Agricultura nos Trópicos Úmidos - Agrotrópica 1 (1): 5-26 - (1989)

Binswanger H.P.; The Measurement of Technical Change Biases with Many Factors Production - The American Economic Review Vol 64, No 6, pp 964, 976 (Dec. 1974)

Binswanger, H.P.; Ruttan, V.W.; et.al.; Induced Innovation - Technology, Institutions and Development (1978).

Carvalho, D. F. - Formas de Dominação do Capital na Agricultura e Campesinato na Amazônia - Tese de Mestrado do Curso de Altos Estudos Amazônicos da Universidade Federal do Pará - (Belém 1984).

Contador C.R., Ferreira L.R.; Insumos Modernos na Agricultura Brasileira, Texto para Discussão Interna n. 65 IPEA, (Jan 1984).

Costa, J. M. Monteiro - Produção e Abastecimento Alimentar na Amazônia: Evolução Recente e Perspectivas para o Ano 2000 - Ensaio Fundação Economia e Estatística - Ano 10 n.2 - (1989).

Coxhead A.I., Warr P. G.; Technical Change, Land Quality, and Income Distribution: A General Equilibrium Analysis American Journal of Agriculture and Economy pp 345, 360 (May 1991).

Cunha, A. C. e Kyle S.C. - Agricultura na Amazônia: Crescimento com Abundância de Recursos Naturais em uma Região Periférica - ANPEC Anais 3 (1990)- 18^o Encontro Nacional de Economia.

David M.B., O Papel Atual da Fronteira Agrícola, Texto para Discussão Interna IPEA, n.63 (Fev. 1984).

Fan S.; Effects of Technological Change and Institutional Reform on Production Growth in Chinese Agriculture - American Journal of Agriculture and Economy pp 266, 275 (May 1991).

Forsund F. R., Hjalmarsson L.; Frontier Production Functions and Technical Progress A Study of General Milk Processing in Swedish Dairy Plants - Econometrica, vol. 47, No. 4 (July, 1979).

Gasques, J.G.; Incentivos Fiscais na Amazônia - Os Resultados e Problemas dos Projetos Agropecuários - Dados Conjunturais da Agropecuária n.146, IPEA - (Julho 1987).

Kumbhakar, S. C. - Work Effort, Technical Efficiency, and Productivity Growth - Dep of Economics - University of Texas at Austin - Econometric Review, 10 (1), 101-123 - (1991).

Lopes, A. S. e Guimarães L. R. - Preservação Ambiental e Produção de Alimentos - ANDA - Associação Nacional para Difusão de Adubos e Corretivos Agrícolas - São Paulo, (maio de 1991).

Loureiro, V. R.; Amazônia: História e Perspectivas, Reflexão sobre a Questão - Pará Desenvolvimento n.26 período 6/90 pg.3-24.(1990)

Panayotou, T.; Parasuk, C.; Land and Forest: Projecting Demand and Managing Encroachment - Thailand Development Research Institute Foundation - (Dec 1990).

Rezende G. C.; A Política Agrícola e a Diminuição do Subsídio do Crédito Rural, Texto para Discussão Interna n.72 IPEA, (Jan. 1985).

Southgate, D. - The Economics of Land Degradation in The Third World _ The World Bank - (May 1988).

Southgate, D. and Pearse, D. - Agricultural Colonization and Environmental Degradation in Frontier Developing Countries - The World Bank - Policy Planning and Research Staff - (1988).

Southgate, D. - Tropical Deforestation and Agricultural Development in Latin America - The World Bank - Environment Department Divisional Working - (paper n. 1991-20).

Conservation e Desarrollo Sostenible en la Region Amazonica - FAO

Seminário Empresarial de Desenvolvimento Sustentável da Amazônia - CNC

THE USER STRUCTURE IN BRAZIL'S TROPICAL RAIN FOREST

REPORT PREPARED FOR KIEL INSTITUTE FOR WORLD ECONOMICS
AS PART OF THE RESEARCH PROJECT:

INTERNATIONAL AND NATIONAL ECONOMIC POLICY MEASURES
FOR PROTECTING THE TROPICAL RAIN FOREST

PETER HERMAN MAY, UFRRJ

AND

EUSTÁQUIO J. REIS, IPEA/RIO

RIO DE JANEIRO

OCTOBER 1992

THE USER STRUCTURE IN BRAZIL'S TROPICAL RAIN FOREST¹

Peter Herman May²
Eustáquio J. Reis³

ABSTRACT

This paper presents quantitative evidence on the relationship between forest conversion and the productivity of agropastoral activities in the Legal Amazon. The extraction of timber products such as wood, fuelwood and charcoal is related to the process of agropastoral expansion in this region with the aim of providing physical coefficients to define intersectoral connections in Brazil's economy.

The paper is organized as follows. Section I makes a geographical characterization of the original vegetation types of the region according to its principal geopolitical subdivisions. Section II presents evidence on deforestation rates and gross areas affected. Section III describes the principal sources of deforestation. Section IV describes sectoral activities and land occupation patterns distinguishing between "forested" and "non-forested" areas. Section V analyses major determinants of productivity in agropastoral activities following this broad vegetation distinction. Section VI provides gross estimates of wood removal associated with agropastoral expansion, and compares this with wood and fuel production figures. Conclusions are presented in Section VII.

¹ This study was prepared for Kiel Institute of World Economics, at the request of Manfred Wiebelt and Rainer Thiele as a contribution to the research project: *International and National Economic Policy Measures for Protecting the Tropical Rain Forest*.

² Visiting Professor and Coordinator, Programme in Ecological Economics and Agrarian Policy, Graduate Programme in Agricultural Development, Federal Rural University of Rio de Janeiro (UFRRJ).

³ Senior Economist, Institute of Applied Economic Research (IPEA), Rio de Janeiro.

I. Characteristics of the Original Vegetation Cover

To characterize the original vegetation cover of the Brazilian Amazon, it is necessary first to describe the geopolitical divisions of the region. Sixty percent of the Amazon tropical forest, which covers an area of approximately 5.5 million km², is located within Brazilian national territory, where it covers 3.55 million km², representing nearly forty percent of this territory (Figure 1). This area very nearly coincides with the area termed the North region of Brazil, which includes seven states: Rondônia (RO), Acre (AC), Amazonas (AM), Roraima (RR), Pará (PA), Amapá (AP), and Tocantins (TO) (Figure 2).⁴

The region known as the Legal Amazon refers to a geographic area of approximately 5 million km² defined for regional planning purposes which adds to the North region those parts of the states of Mato Grosso and Maranhão which are located north of parallel 16 and west of meridian 44. It contains the entire area described as tropical forest in Brazilian segments of the Amazon river basin, but also contains significant areas of savanna and wetlands. This area totals about 58% of Brazilian national territory.

For the purposes of this study -- in which we intend to differentiate between land use and productivity in areas that were originally forested and those categorized within other vegetation types -- we have determined to include the entire Legal Amazon region.⁵

The Legal Amazon is by no means a uniform forest biome. Though predominantly a tropical forest region, it comprises a complex mosaic of forest and savanna, inundated lowlands, and steppes. In simplified terms, the major vegetation types distinguished within this region are: closed and open tropical forests, seasonal open forests, savannas, campinaranas, ecological transition areas and wetlands.

By superimposition of municipal boundaries on vegetation mapping conducted on the basis of Radambrasil imagery (IBGE, various issues), we have been able to identify the percentage share of the geographic area of Amazonian municipalities categorized in each vegetation type.⁶ Table 1 presents the geographic composition of the Legal Amazon according to major vegetation types by state. These are described below according to the Brazilian vegetation classification system (Veloso et al., 1991).

⁴ Reference is often made to the "old" North Region which excludes from the North region the state of Tocantins (TO), which was created in 1989. At least 84 percent of the Brazilian Amazon forests are located inside this region which is also referred to as *Hylea Amazônica* or "Classic Amazonia".

⁵ In certain instances, it has been necessary for statistical reasons to restrict the area under analysis to the "Classic Amazon" states, with the addition of Mato Grosso alone. This is due to the recent division of Tocantins from Goiás, and the consequent difficulties of confining statistical analysis to those municipalities included within the Legal Amazon region in those cases where data is only tabulated on a state-by-state basis by the census bureau.

⁶ There were at the time of the most recent population census (1991) some 508 municípios (municipalities) in existence in the Legal Amazon region. Based on the administrative divisions in existence in 1980 and 1985, we have classified vegetation composition for 307 of a total of 336 geographic units to serve as a base for the analysis presented below. The difference in number is due to more recent subdivisions, and to exclusion of 50 municipalities in Mato Grosso whose vegetation composition is unclear.

Figure 1 - Major Brazilian Ecosystems

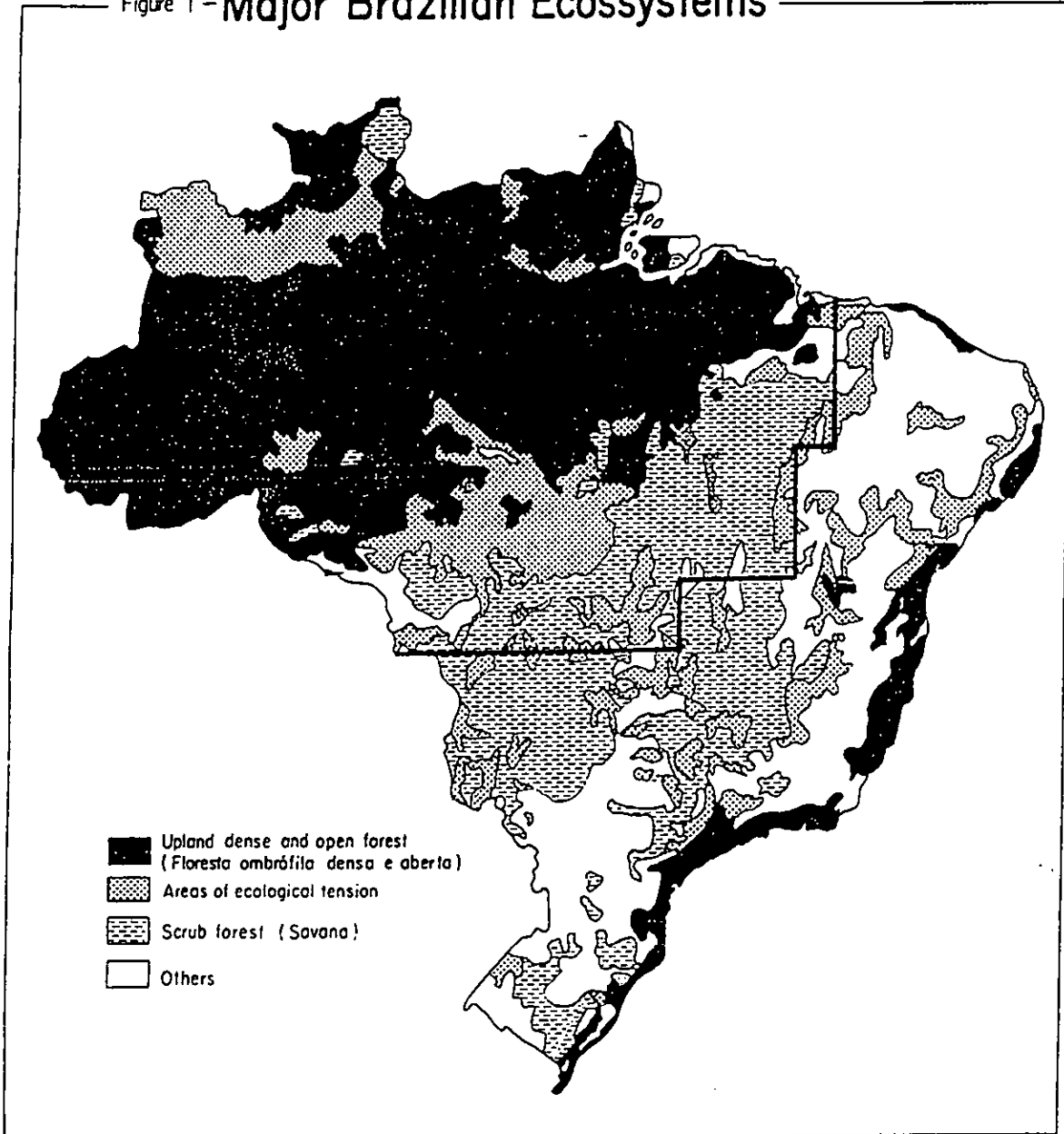


Figure 2
LEGAL AMAZÔNIA

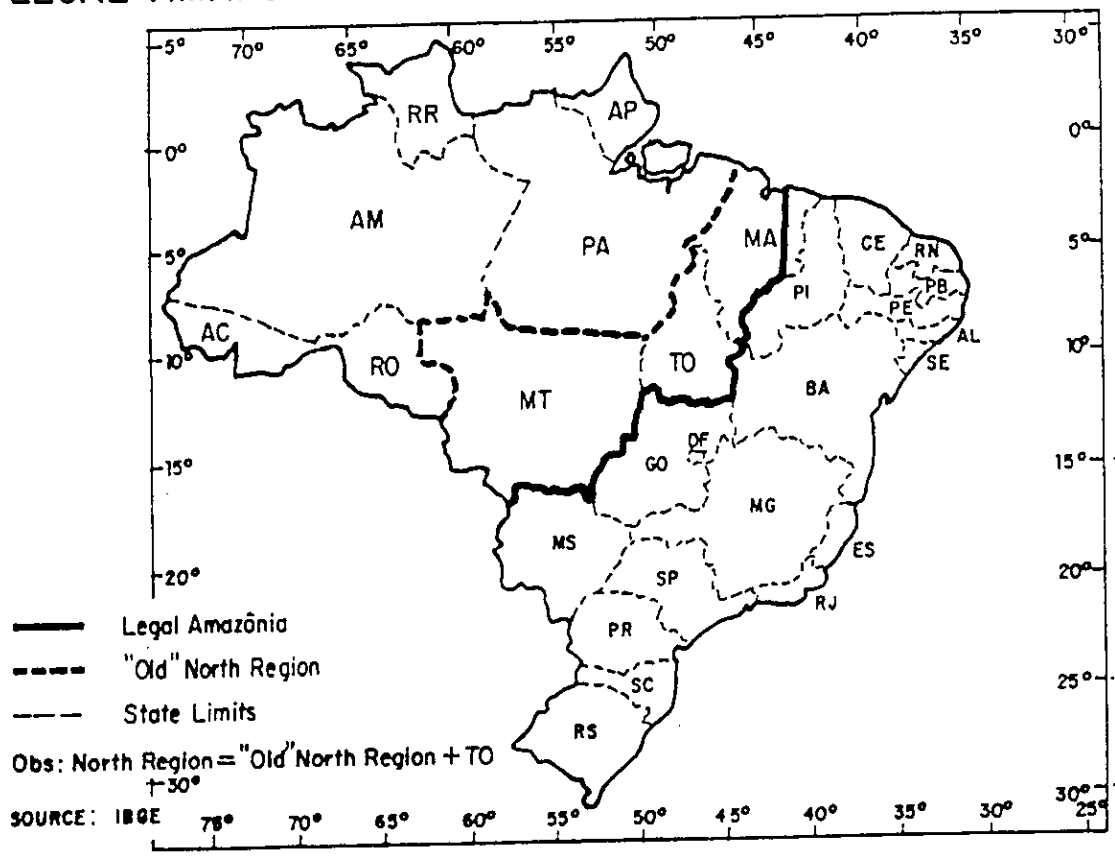


Table 1
 Legal Amazon: Original Vegetation Cover by State
 (Area in Km²)

| ORIGINAL VEGETATION | RO | | AC | | AM | | RR | | PA | | AP | | MA | | MT | | GO | | Legal AMAZON | |
|----------------------|------|-----|------|-----|-------|-----|------|-----|-------|-----|------|-----|------|-----|------|-----|------|-----|--------------|-----|
| | Area | % | Area | % | Area | % | Area | % | Area | % | Area | % | Area | % | Area | % | Area | % | Area | % |
| FORESTS | 222 | 93 | 153 | 100 | 1,265 | 82 | 150 | 66 | 1,167 | 95 | 110 | 79 | 142 | 52 | 332 | 55 | 59 | 21 | 3,600 | 77 |
| • DENSE | 177 | 74 | 153 | 100 | 1,231 | 80 | 127 | 56 | 1,079 | 88 | 106 | 76 | 96 | 35 | 225 | 37 | 21 | 8 | 3,215 | 69 |
| • OPEN <i>Escarp</i> | 14 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 18 | 8 | 8 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 39 | 14 | 64 | 11 | 4 | 2 | 147 | 3 |
| • TRANSITION | 31 | 13 | 0 | 0 | 34 | 2 | 4 | 2 | 80 | 7 | 4 | 3 | 7 | 2 | 44 | 7 | 33 | 12 | 238 | 5 |
| NON-FORESTS | 16 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 284 | 18 | 76 | 34 | 60 | 5 | 29 | 21 | 129 | 48 | 274 | 45 | 218 | 79 | 1,087 | 23 |
| • SAVANNAS | 9 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 9 | 1 | 36 | 16 | 32 | 3 | 11 | 8 | 111 | 41 | 274 | 45 | 218 | 79 | 701 | 15 |
| • CAMPINARANA | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 258 | 17 | 39 | 17 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 298 | 6 |
| • WETLANDS | 7 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 17 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 28 | 2 | 18 | 13 | 18 | 7 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 89 | 2 |
| TOTAL | 238 | 100 | 153 | 100 | 1,550 | 100 | 225 | 100 | 1,228 | 100 | 139 | 100 | 271 | 100 | 606 | 100 | 277 | 100 | 4,687 | 100 |

SOURCE: REIS (unpublished data).

CLOSED AND OPEN FORESTS include areas categorized as *Floresta Ombrófila Densa* and *Floresta Ombrófila Aberta*, respectively, ranging in vegetation composition with increased altitude. In lowland areas along watercourses, these forests contain hardwoods such as *Ceiba* and *Virola* species, interspersed with many palm varieties in the understory, particularly *Euterpe* and *Mauritia*. As the riparian areas are those initially settled, these forests tend to be modified and the more valuable wood species removed by the riparian extractivists. In the far more extensive upland segments of the Amazon basin, the principal characteristic of this formation is a multi-storied architecture, with emergent trees reaching as high as 60 m., including such genera as *Parkia* and *Dinizia*. In other areas, these formations are clearer, due to high densities of bamboo, palms and vines. Some areas are now dominated by bamboo where the forest has been exploited for the noble hardwoods in the *Cedrela*, *Ocotea*, and *Aspidosperma* families. Other areas, such as central Maranhão and northern Tocantins have become dominated after initial clearing for cropland by palm forests made up of *Orbignya* species (babaçu). Closed and open forests jointly account for 68.6% of land area in the Legal Amazon region (see Table 1).

SEASONAL OPEN FORESTS unite areas categorized as *Floresta Tropical Caducifólia* in the Brazilian nomenclature, composed of deciduous vegetation that responds to pronounced dry and rainy seasons by loss of foliage in the unfavorable period. Fragments of these formations are found in southern Maranhão and Tocantins in submontane areas, which contain a range of valuable woods in families such as *Cedrela*, *Tabebuia* and *Jacaranda*, as well as in the Mato Grosso Pantanal depression. Together, these areas constitute only slightly over 3% of the Legal Amazon.

SAVANNAS, commonly known as *Cerrado* in Brazil, are open hardwood forests that occupy a substantial portion of the central plateau region of the nation, which lies on the eastern fringe of the tropical forest in the Legal Amazon. Their characteristic pattern of open grasslands with torturously twisted trees arise due to seasonal rainfall (average six month dry season), poor, highly leached acid soils presenting serious aluminum toxicity, limiting their viability for forestry or agriculture. Nevertheless, large areas of *Cerrado* in Brazil have been adapted for mechanized soybean cultivation and pasture establishment and the region harbors a profuse wealth of plant and animal life that has only recently been the subject of research (Eiten and Goodland, 1979). *Cerrado* land area accounts for nearly 15% of the Legal Amazon. Wood extracted from this region contributes chiefly for fuelwood and charcoal manufacture.

CAMPINARANAS are open fields interspersed with forestlands which are subject to inundation during much of the year and are generally sparsely covered with vegetation due to extremely high rainfall and poorly drained hydromorphic or sandy soils. Covering a total of 6.4% of the Legal Amazon, *campinarana* occurs in greatest profusion in the upper Rio Negro region, where rainfall exceeds 4,000 mm annually, in low scrub forests characterized by the presence of endemic palms.

WETLANDS lie within the category of *Formações Pioneiras*, which refer to coastal lowlands and mangroves, as well as seasonally inundated alluvial areas within the Mato Grosso Pantanal, and *varzeas* throughout the Amazon basin, in total accounting for less than 2 percent of the Legal Amazon region.

? m
AM 2

ECOLOGICAL TRANSITION defines areas at the interstices of two vegetation groupings, which contain characteristics of both. In the Amazon region, these areas are typically found within forested areas where there exist enclaves of savanna, accounting for a total of 5.1 percent of the Legal Amazon.

For the purposes of the present study, the original vegetation types were grouped in two general categories: forests (including dense and open tropical forests, seasonal open forests and ecological transition areas) and non-forests (including savanna, campinarana, and wetlands). Table 1 ^{show that} presents the summary distribution of forest and non-forest landscapes in the Legal Amazon by-state. *represent more than three quarters location of*

For comparative analyses of land use and productivity at the municipal level we have adopted more restrictive criteria to classify "forested" and "non-forested" areas. Thus, municipalities which contain forests in more than 75 percent of their territory are considered "forested" areas, and those having less than 25 percent of their territory in forests are considered "non-forested" areas. Those municipalities which remain between these two parameters were termed "intermediate" for classification purposes. Based upon these categories, Table 2 characterizes the distribution of municipalities and their geographic area within these ranges in the Legal Amazon.

Table 2
Distribution of Legal Amazon Municipalities According
to Forest Cover Classes

| FOREST COVER CLASS | PERCENT DISTRIBUTION OF MUNICIPALITIES ACCORDING TO: | | | |
|-----------------------|--|--------------------|--------------------|-------------------------|
| | NUMBER | GEOGRAPHIC AREA | AREA-IN FORESTS | AVERAGE % IN FORESTS |
| 0 - 25% | 21.50 | 12.30 | 1.73 | 10.80 |
| 25 - 50% | 7.49 | 9.13 | 4.77 | 40.14 |
| 50 - 75% | 8.14 | 10.23 | 8.22 | 61.72 |
| 75 -100% | 62.87 | 68.34 | 85.28 | 95.84 |
| TOTAL | 100.00 | 100.00 | 100.00 | 76.80 |
| ABSOLUTE | [307] | [4,687] | [3,499] | - |

SOURCE: IBGE

The resulting sample presents a thorough coverage of Amazonian municipalities in terms of both number and geographic area. The strata selected account for 260 (85 percent) of the 307 municipalities whose characteristics were analyzed for the Legal Amazon, and over 80 percent of regional land area. Moreover, the sample parameters assure a clear cut distinction between original vegetation types: on average, "forested" areas contain 96 percent of their area in forests while "non-forested" areas contain forest cover in only 11 percent of their area. It will thus be possible to uncover evidence of differentiation among these vegetation types regarding the economic variables of concern with a reasonable degree of statistical confidence.⁷

II. Evidence on Deforestation

The estimates of deforestation used in this study are based upon visual interpretation of anthropogenic activity from Landsat imagery, conducted by the Brazilian National Institute for Space Research (INPE).⁸ In these estimates, the precision is greater in forested areas, since other vegetation cover categories such as savannas or ecological transition areas pose major difficulties for the correct identification of anthropogenic activity. Table 3 presents estimates of deforested areas in the Legal Amazon from 1975 to 1991, by state.

The data in Table 3 show that up to the mid-seventies deforestation was practically restricted to the so-called *Zona Bragantina*, located on the eastern border of Pará with Maranhão and to the north of Tocantins. In the latter, due to the overwhelming predominance of savanna (Figure 1), deforestation figures for 1975 and 1978 probably underestimate the extent of deforestation along the Belém-Brasília corridor that was opened up during this period.

During the late seventies and throughout the eighties, deforestation rates within the region showed spectacular growth, most specifically, in northern Mato Grosso, following a northwest path of expansion toward the states of Rondônia and Acre, stimulated by the paving of highway BR-364. Broadly speaking, the expansion of frontier in this period took place in areas where the predominant original vegetation consisted chiefly of savannas and zones of ecological transition to tropical forest. The broadleaved high forests of Amazonas remained nearly intact, except in areas surrounding Manaus.

⁷ Despite the robust nature of our sample and detailed physical data sources, it is important to caution that the agricultural census data correlated with proportional vegetation coverage at a municipal level is subject to error due to the impossibility of identifying specific crop or pasture lands that lie within original vegetation categories.

⁸ Figures in Table 3 came from 229 Landsat Thematic Mapper (TM, 30 meter resolution) images in a color composite of bands 3 (red), 4 (near infrared), and 5 (short wave infrared), at the 1:250,000 scale (except for 1975 and 1978, which uses 232 Landsat Multispectral Scanner - MSS - black and white images at the 1:500,000 scale). The advantages of Landsat TM images are their frequency of availability (16 days orbit) and their more adequate resolution, especially when compared with the 1.1 km. resolution of NOAA Advanced Very High Resolution (AVHRR) which tend to overestimate the extent of deforestation.

Table 3
Deforestation in Legal Amazon States: 1975-1991

| STATE | GEOG. AREA ^a | DEFORESTED SHARE (%) | | | | GROWTH RATES | |
|-------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------|-------|-------|-------|--------------|---------|
| | | 1975 | 1978 | 1988 | 1991 | 1975-91 | 1988-91 |
| Acre | 154.7 | .76 | 1.60 | 5.78 | 6.96 | 14.9 | 6.4 |
| Amapá | 142.4 | .11 | .12 | .55 | 1.19 | 16.3 | 29.8 |
| Amazonas | 1568.0 | .05 | .11 | 1.26 | 1.48 | 23.6 | 5.6 |
| Pará ^b | 1246.8 | 3.89 | 4.52 | 10.39 | 11.87 | 7.2 | 4.6 |
| Rondônia | 238.4 | .51 | 1.78 | 12.60 | 14.51 | 23.3 | 4.8 |
| Roraima | 225.0 | .02 | .06 | 1.22 | 1.87 | 31.1 | 15.3 |
| M. Grosso ^c | 802.4 | 1.15 | 2.49 | 8.91 | 10.78 | 15.0 | 6.6 |
| Maranhão ^{b,c} | 260.2 | 23.55 | 24.55 | 34.90 | 35.47 | 2.8 | 1.2 |
| Tocantins ^c | 269.9 | 1.26 | 1.14 | 7.79 | 8.44 | 12.6 | 2.7 |
| AMAZON | 4906.9 | 2.55 | 3.10 | 7.64 | 8.68 | 8.0 | 4.3 |

SOURCES: INPE-1649-RPE/103 for 1975 and INPE (1992) for the remaining years.

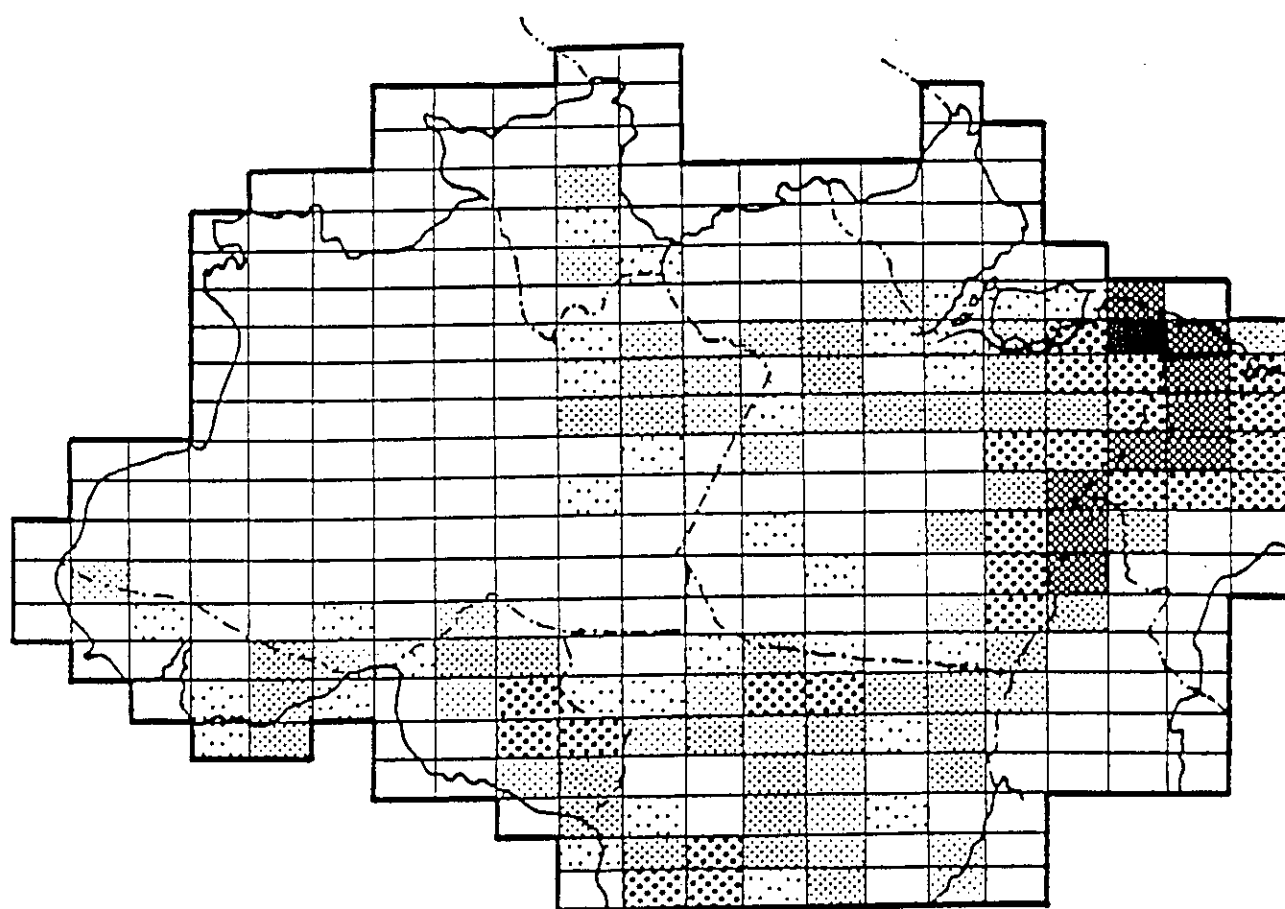
OBSERVATIONS: ^a Area in 10⁶ km²; ^b Includes only portion of the state pertaining to the Legal Amazon region; ^c Includes the "old deforestation" areas of the Bragantine Zone: 31,822 km² in Pará and 60,724 km² in Maranhão.

In more recent years, the process of deforestation experienced a significant slowdown, except in the states of Amapá and Roraima where frontier expansion maintained an accelerated pace.

Despite the strong growth over the past two decades, in 1991 deforestation in the Legal Amazon was still mainly restricted to the peripheral areas in the eastern, southern, and southwestern borders of the region (Figure 3). This area, not coincidentally, also received a disproportionate share of economic activity, government investments and regional development incentives.⁹

⁹ See Serôa da Motta (1992) for a description of the policy instruments whose effects on deforestation were most pervasive in the Amazon region during this period.

Figure 3 – Satellite Images of Deforestation in Amazonia, 1989



Deforestation:
Percentage of Original Forest Cover



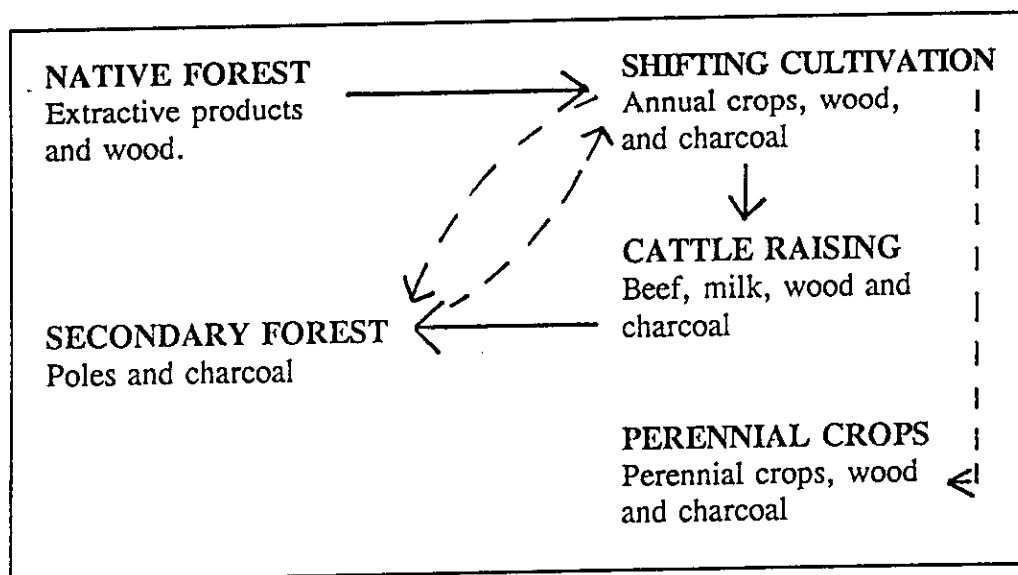
III. The Sources of Deforestation

This section characterizes the principal sources of deforestation in the Brazilian Amazon over the past two decades, with particular reference to the interlinkages between agricultural and forestry activities.

The accelerated deforestation in Brazilian Amazon in recent decades resulted from a multiplicity of factors which include road and railway construction, spontaneous and government directed colonization projects, timber extraction, charcoal production, subsidized agropastoral projects, hydroelectric facilities, mining (both placer and corporate), and uncontrolled forest fires associated with human activities.

The rapid expansion of the agropastoral frontier is probably the most important economic factor behind deforestation. Squatters who practice shifting cultivation are the leading agents in the conversion of forest lands to subsistence crops (rice, beans, maize, and cassava). Conversion to perennial crops (cocoa, coffee, pepper, orange, and bananas) or -- as is more common -- pastures, usually occurs in a second stage. Logging in Amazonia has generally been a by-product of clearing land for agricultural purposes. Mining and hydroelectric development, by contrast, played minor and indirect roles (Mahar, 1989:7).

Despite the differences in time, location and site specific conditions, the typical process through which forestland is converted to agropastoral uses could be schematically described by the following flowchart:



Last but not least, it should be mentioned that the expansion of the agricultural frontier was decisively conditioned by the government's construction of roads, since the existence of a road network was a prerequisite for economic and demographic settlement of the so-called *terra-firme* (uplands between rivers that had previously served as principal transport corridors). The distribution of government subsidies through fiscal and credit mechanisms was another decisive factor for the profitability of certain agricultural activities, particularly cattle raising, which are considered economically unfeasible in the soil conditions prevailing in most areas of Amazonia (Hecht, 1985; Hecht et al., 1988; Mahar, 1989). Therefore, the government was a leading actor in the settlement of the region.

Due to the intricate relationship among these factors, it is very difficult to segregate specific causes of deforestation. The complex dynamics of the process makes almost impossible a rigorous identification of causes and consequences. Thus, sometimes, the profitability of cattle raising was the *primum mobile* of deforestation, though this activity arose subsequent to slash and burn agriculture.¹⁰ In other instances, agricultural settlements were made possible by feeder roads built for logging, mineral extraction or hydroelectric facilities. Because of these complex dynamics it is better to talk of sources, rather than causes of deforestation.

The principal source of deforestation was decidedly agropastoral expansion. Table 4 presents evidence on the composition and growth of major agropastoral activities in the Legal Amazon according to IBGE Census data regarding rural establishments. The figures in Table 4 show, firstly, the small share of land used by rural establishments in the Legal Amazon: even as recently as 1985, more than 75 percent of the Amazon territory still remained in the public domain. Secondly, from 1975-85 the region exhibited impressive rates of agropastoral expansion averaging nearly 4 percent annually. Thirdly, the data shows that a substantial proportion -- more than 60 percent in 1985 -- of the area in rural establishments is maintained under natural pastures and forests. Fourthly, planted pastures represent at least two-thirds of land effectively employed for agropastoral purposes,¹¹ far overshadowing annual crops (17 percent) or perennials (3 percent) in 1985. Planted pasture area increased in both absolute and relative terms over the decade, accounting for an ever larger proportion of land within agricultural establishments, attesting to the process of conversion described above. Finally, the figures show the growing importance of fallow lands as croplands and pastures are abandoned due to soil exhaustion, increasing from less than 40,000 km² in 1975 to over 850,000 km² in 1985.

¹⁰ In some cases, shifting cultivators who arrived at a site were forced to abandon it after two or three years due to soil exhaustion, when they sold whatever rights they had to a rancher who then planted the already cleared areas with pasture grass. In other cases, ranchers allowed small farmers to plant annual crops on their lands with the proviso that they sow pasture grass before the harvest, this being a nearly costless means to clear forests and establish pastures.

¹¹ Land effectively employed for such purposes includes the following categories: annual and perennial crops, planted pastures, reforested and fallow lands.

Table 4
Legal Amazon: Agropastoral Land Use, 1975-85

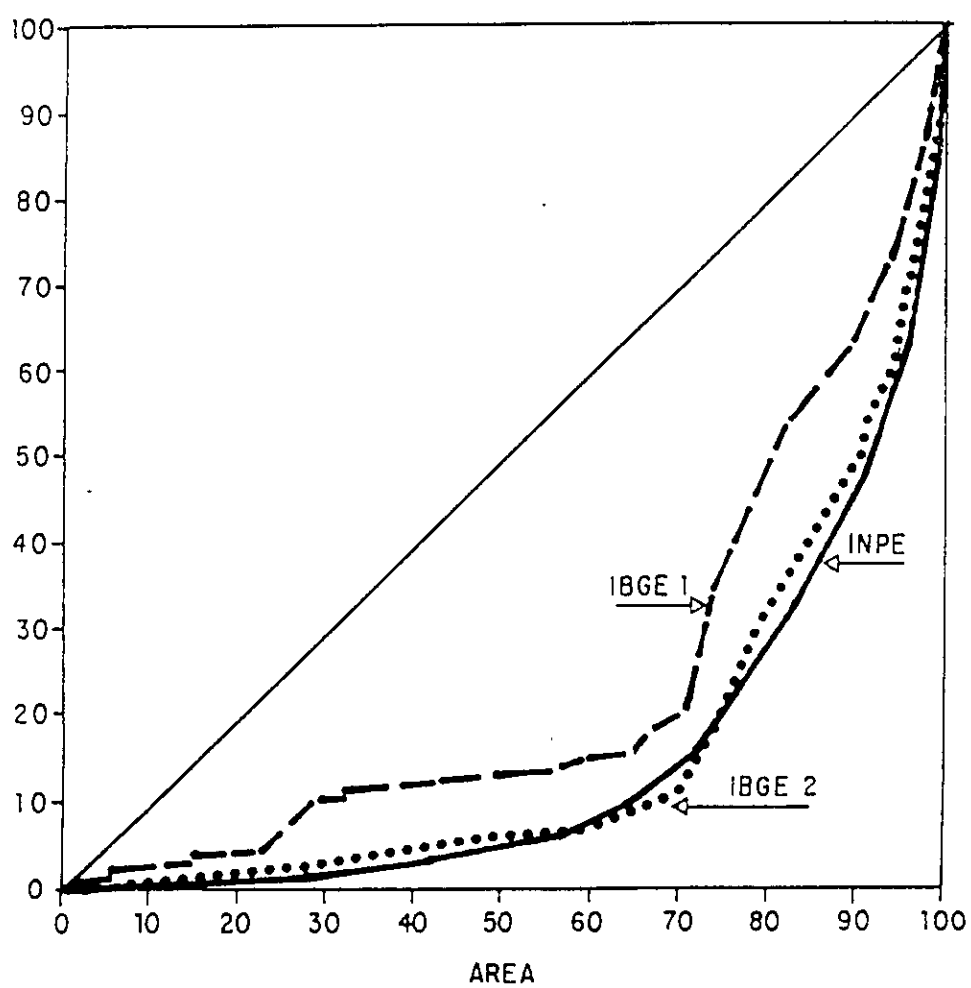
| LAND AREA USED | YEAR | | | GROWTH RATES | | |
|----------------------------|-------|--------|--------|--------------|-------|-------|
| | 1975 | 1980 | 1985 | 75-80 | 80-85 | 75-85 |
| IN KM ² MILLION | 78.56 | 103.88 | 115.36 | 32.23 | 11.05 | 46.84 |
| SHARE OF AMAZON (%) | 15.69 | 20.75 | 23.04 | - | - | - |
| OUT OF WHICH, % IN: | | | | | | |
| • ANNUAL CROPS | 0.52 | 0.87 | 1.00 | 67.5 | 15.2 | 92.9 |
| • PERENNIAL CROPS | 0.07 | 0.16 | 0.19 | 126.6 | 19.6 | 171.1 |
| • PLANTED PASTURES | 1.43 | 2.67 | 3.82 | 13.4 | 6.14 | 43.3 |
| • PLANTED FORESTS | 0.02 | 0.05 | 0.04 | 118.1 | -18.5 | 77.7 |
| • FALLOWLANDS | 0.05 | 0.57 | 0.74 | 942.0 | 29.2 | 1246. |
| • NATIVE PASTURES | 4.53 | 5.13 | 4.82 | 86.6 | 43.3 | 167.3 |
| • NATIVE FORESTS | 7.05 | 9.25 | 9.31 | 31.3 | 0.6 | 32.0 |
| • IDLE PRODUCTIVE | 2.02 | 2.05 | 1.98 | 1.3 | -3.1 | -1.8 |
| • INAPPROPRIATE | n.a. | n.a. | 1.14 | - | - | - |

SOURCE: IBGE. Obs.: n.a. = not available.

The relative importance of pasture lands suggests cattle raising is the main source of Amazon deforestation. Although the primacy of this source is evident from the statistics, figures could be biased to the extent that people tend to claim idle lands (whether deforested or not) as pastures to avoid any penalties for failure to make land improvements. This ploy is facilitated by the malleability of land requirements in extensive practices of cattle raising. Thus lands categorized as pastures are effectively used as a form of ensuring property rights, even though they may never have actually been used for grazing.

To conduct the detailed analysis presented here, we rely primarily on IBGE census data, which may be shown to represent adequate consistency with physical interpretation of deforested areas. We were able to compare deforestation estimates derived from satellite images by INPE with those obtained from agropastoral land uses surveyed by IBGE. Figure 4 compares Lorenz Curves for the geographic concentration of deforestation according to IBGE and INPE estimates for a sample of Amazon municipalities; the former with two alternatives, one including and the other excluding native pastures. The figure suggests that the IBGE estimate including native pastures does not correspond with the physical

Figure 4

GEOGRAPHIC CONCENTRATION
INPE, IBGE 1 E IBGE 2 (EXC. NATURAL PASTURES)

interpretation of cleared areas,¹² but that the estimate using planted pasture areas closely accompanies the INPE observations.

Unfortunately, neither INPE nor IBGE estimates allow the identification of specific sources of deforestation other than agropastoral activities. The only exception, in the case of INPE, is the contribution of large hydroelectric projects (namely Tucuruí, Samuel, Balbina, and Curua-Una) which in 1989 together amounted to 482,700 ha. in area flooded for reservoirs, which only represents one percent of the Legal Amazon territory. Individually, Balbina (AM) contributed with 239,900 ha., and Tucuruí (PA) with 192,600 ha. (INPE, 1992), the other two reservoirs being of comparatively negligible scale.

In regard to timber extraction, the scanty evidence available refer to volumes of output and not to cleared areas. Table 5 demonstrates that the gross value of wood, fuelwood and charcoal extracted in the Legal Amazon during the 1975-85 period represented a fairly constant share of total agropastoral output value of the region, exhibiting a slight increase from 32 percent to 39 percent of total crop output over the decade. There is a linear relationship between agropastoral output and timber extraction, although it is possible that more land has been cleared than converted to productive agropastoral uses at the frontier during the 1980s.¹³ This evidence suggests that some logging and fuelwood consumption, although mainly a side-effect of the process of agricultural land conversion, may possess a dynamic of its own. Wood extraction over the past decade has remained a major contributor to rural income in the Amazon, accompanying the near tripling in real agricultural product.

Despite the growing importance of wood products to gross income, however, the probability that land initially logged over is then allowed to return to permanent forest use is quite small. Furthermore, researchers have found that the potential for recovery of original forest biodiversity after massive clearing and degradation is slim indeed (Uhl et al., 1990). There is no known natural forest concession in the Brazilian Amazon managed for sustained yield of timber. According to Rankin (1985), only a few hundred hectares in the entire region have been subject to sustained management and then only for experimental purposes. The concept of sustained management of non-timber forest products has become increasingly accepted.¹⁴

¹² For this study, the following classification was used: crop areas (both annual and perennial), planted pastures, fallowlands and idle productive lands are considered deforested areas, while native pastures, forests, and inappropriate areas are treated as forested. Native pastures is an ambiguous category since IBGE surveys can be referring in this case either to the original vegetation or to the characteristics of the (non-cultivated) secondary regrowth of vegetation in deforested areas.

¹³ It is important to discriminate the shares of this proportional growth due to changes in the relative prices of agricultural versus forest products and that due to actual growth in output. The decline in 1980 was possibly due to a drop in the relative prices of timber products as compared with crop values, since the growth in output of timber products has been fairly constant over this period.

¹⁴ As of November 1988, there were over 22,000 km² in existing or proposed extractive reserves (Fearnside, 1989). Since that time, an additional 9,000 km² were added through establishment of the Chico Mendes reserve in Xapuri, Acre. The existence or proposal of extractive reserve establishment indicates that forest dwellers are already occupying these areas for non-timber forest product extraction. The extent to which such reserves constitute sustainable options for forest management in the Amazon remains an open question which we will not examine here.

Table 5
Value of Timber Output Compared with Crop Value
 North Region and Mato Grosso (constant 1980 US\$000)

| | (1) WOOD ^a | (2) CROPS ^b | (1)/(2) | |
|------|-----------------------|------------------------|---------|------|
| 1975 | 155,017 | 483,300 | 0.32 | 0.24 |
| 1980 | 183,811 | 724,752 | 0.25 | 0.20 |
| 1985 | 459,267 | 1,190,160 | 0.39 | 0.28 |

SOURCE: IBGE, (1) Statistical Yearbook (various yrs.); (2) Agropastoral Census (var. years); . OBS.: ^a Includes the sum of roundwood, charcoal and fuelwood value reported by agricultural establishments. ^b Includes the sum of annual and perennial crop output value.

Use of wood for charcoal production, which relies mostly on waste from lumber mills, is also closely linked with agricultural land conversion. Over recent years there has been a considerable increase in charcoal production for iron smelting particularly in the Carajás railroad corridor in eastern Pará and northwestern Maranhão, a small portion of which may have been due to land clearing specifically for charcoal.

There are no significant commercial timber plantations in the Amazon region aside from the controversial Jari Florestal e Agropecuária enterprise planned for 100-200,000 ha. *Gmelina*, *Pinus* and *Eucalyptus* (Rankin, 1985). Despite optimistic proposals for sequestration of carbon through massive tree planting schemes such as the program for environmental reforestation - FLORAM (Centro de Estudos Avançados, 1991), and for charcoal supply in the Carajás corridor,¹⁵ it is unlikely that major reforestation efforts will prove to be economically viable in the near future in the Amazon. We have hence restricted the remainder of the discussion in this study to agropastoral expansion.

IV. Land Occupation Patterns and Original Vegetation Cover

This section analyzes the relationship between the original vegetation cover and major dimensions of land occupation patterns, including agropastoral land uses, the size distribution of establishments, and tenure patterns within the region. For this purpose, characteristics of agricultural establishments are compared between "forested" and "non-forest" areas, as defined in Section I, above.

Table 6 presents evidence on agropastoral land use for Forested and Non-forested municipalities. The figures show that patterns of occupation do not differ substantially beyond confirming that uncleared areas of rural establishments in Forested municipalities tend

¹⁵ A proposal by Companhia Vale do Rio Doce to plant 1 million ha. in eucalyptus was withdrawn from the Pilot Plan for Sustainable Development in the Amazon, at the insistence of environmental groups.

to be mainly native forests, while uncleared areas are predominantly native pastures in Non-forested municipalities.

The figures at the bottom of Table 6 show that the geographical density of rural establishments is significantly higher in Non-forested municipalities (over 40 percent of total geographic area lies within agricultural establishments) than in Forested municipalities (16 percent). It is possible to suggest that, due to the differential costs of clearing, non-forested areas have been the preferential direction for the advancement of the economic frontier. However, it also reflects the fact that Forest municipalities tend on average to be far larger, and their settlement more recent, so that the land area so far dedicated to agriculture tends to be less.

Table 6
Legal Amazon: Agropastoral Land Use, 1985
According to Original Vegetation Cover

| AGROPASTORAL LAND USE | PERCENT OF RURAL ESTABLISHMENT AREA IN MUNICIPALITIES WITH ORIGINAL VEGETATION: | | |
|--------------------------|--|----------|--------------|
| | NON-FORESTED | FORESTED | INTERMEDIATE |
| • ANNUAL CROPS | 5.09 | 3.84 | 3.84 |
| • PERENNIAL CROPS | 0.34 | 1.32 | 0.46 |
| • PLANTED PASTURES | 11.43 | 18.04 | 15.72 |
| • PLANTED FORESTS | 0.04 | 0.21 | 0.55 |
| • FALLOWLANDS | 3.01 | 4.07 | 4.07 |
| • NATIVE PASTURES | 41.58 | 5.63 | 28.55 |
| • NATIVE FORESTS | 19.38 | 55.31 | 32.54 |
| • IDLE PRODUCTIVE | 12.46 | 8.22 | 8.45 |
| • INAPPROPRIATE | 6.66 | 3.35 | 5.82 |
| TOTAL | 100.00 | 100.00 | 100.00 |
| AS % GEOG. AREA | 40.85 | 15.68 | 18.93 |

SOURCE: IBGE, *Sinopse Preliminar do Censo Agropecuário de 1985*. Obs.: Forested (>75%) and non-forested (<25%) and intermediate (between 25% and 75%). Percent of geographic area refers to proportion of total area in municipality occupied by rural establishments.

The proportion of establishment area effectively in use for productive purposes is greater in Forested municipalities (27.5 percent) than Non-forested (19.9 percent). This difference is primarily due to land area dedicated to planted pasture, somewhat higher in the Forested municipalities. The probable rationale for the larger share of lands in production

in Forested municipalities is the need to convert native forests to pastures -- which contrasts with the possibility of using native pastures in Non-forested municipalities. Forest clearing for pasture may also reflect the previously described strategy to ensure property rights through "improvements".

In contrast to their inferior share of area-dedicated to planted pastures, Non-forest municipalities show a slightly higher proportion of farm area in annual crops. Likely reasons for this pattern of specialization include the greater adequacy of Non-forested (chiefly savanna) soils for annual crops such as soybeans, once adequately fertilized and limed, as well as their better structure, suitable for mechanized tillage operations, which facilitate extensive agriculture.

Two other important dimensions of land occupation patterns are the size of rural establishments and their land tenure arrangements. These dimensions are especially important for their implications toward agricultural policy, in particular in those aspects related to agrarian reform and incentive mechanisms.

Table 7 presents cross-tabulations of land use patterns and the size distribution of rural establishments for the states of the "old" North Region and Mato Grosso.¹⁶ For this purpose data on the size of area of rural establishment were grouped in three major categories: small (less than 100 ha.); medium (between 100 and 500 ha.); and large (area greater than 500 ha.).

The Figures in Table 7 show that small establishments are specialized in crop production (13.8 percent of land area) while the medium and large operations are specialized in livestock ranching (between 13.6 and 14.7 percent of land area devoted to planted pastures). Nevertheless, even the smaller units occupy a substantial share of total area in planted pasture, nearly equivalent to that in annual crops, suggesting that livestock is an intrinsic aspect of agricultural production strategies among all strata of Amazon producers.¹⁷ It is disturbing to note that large establishments not only occupy the vast majority of land within agricultural establishments in the Legal Amazon (73.6 percent) but are also those which proportionally show the least area proportionally devoted to forest reserves and the highest proportion of idle productive land.¹⁸ Evidently, whatever policy hopes to deal with the problems caused by deforestation must address land concentration as well.

¹⁶ Unfortunately, these data are not available at municipal level, therefore precluding presentation of such tables for the entire Legal Amazon.

¹⁷ There are good reasons for the importance of cattle production to smallholders, which include their representing a form of savings that can be conveniently liquidated as need arises, and their relative ease of marketing unaffected by seasonal road conditions -- when necessary, cattle can walk to market (Hecht, 1991)

¹⁸ As has been noted previously, however, the categories of "native pasture", "native forest" and "idle productive" lands tend to overlap a great deal, thus distorting the capacity to characterize land use based on these data.

Table 7
Agropastoral Land Use by Size Distribution
North Region and Mato Grosso: 1985
 (Percent of Rural Establishment Area)

| AGROPASTORAL LAND USE | SIZE OF RURAL ESTABLISHMENTS | | |
|--------------------------|------------------------------|--------|--------|
| | SMALL | MEDIUM | LARGE |
| • ANNUAL CROPS | 10.16 | 5.10 | 2.04 |
| • PERENNIAL CROPS | 3.63 | 1.48 | 0.27 |
| • PLANTED PASTURES | 9.76 | 14.69 | 13.57 |
| • PLANTED FORESTS | 0.06 | 0.05 | 0.24 |
| • FALLOWLANDS | 6.61 | 3.23 | 0.76 |
| • NATIVE PASTURES | 4.18 | 8.29 | 16.33 |
| • NATIVE FORESTS | 55.73 | 60.21 | 38.39 |
| • IDLE PRODUCTIVE | 9.87 | 6.97 | 28.41 |
| TOTAL | 100.00 | 100.00 | 100.00 |
| AS % GEOG. AREA | 12.4 | 14.0 | 73.6 |

SOURCE: IBGE. Obs.: "Small" refers to establishments less than 100 ha in size; "Medium" to those between 100 and 500 ha. and "Large" those over 500 ha. Percent of geographic area refers to proportion of total area in municipality occupied by rural establishments in size category.

The tendency in areas of colonization has been toward aggregation of smaller units, due to colonist failure and speculation, but there is also some evidence of break-up among the large properties. At an aggregate scale, from 1975-85, the distribution of land showed a slight improvement, with the smallest units increasing from 10 to 13.6 percent of total land in agriculture in the region, but also increasing in average size from 17 to nearly 24 ha. The average area in large properties declined, although their size (3,300 ha) remained over 100 times that of smallholders (Table 9).

Land tenure patterns show that the majority of lands are occupied by their owners (86.5 percent), on lands over 500 ha. in size. In the smaller size categories, there are proportionally more squatters (25 to 27 percent) than renter or sharecropper categories, which are the least expressive in the Legal Amazon region, jointly accounting for only 3 percent of total land occupied (Table 8). The ready availability of land and the consequent lack of land markets in the region are the obvious explanation for the limited prevalence of renting or sharecropping, as well as for the considerable importance of squatting even in the medium size category. Since, in this context, land clearing is a legitimate mechanism to claim property rights on land, squatters have an incentive to deforest beyond what is required for immediate productive purposes, and then leaving this land fallow (Table 10).

Table 8
Size and Land Tenure Patterns of Rural Establishments
North Region and Mato Grosso: 1985
 (percent share of area in rural establishments)

| LAND TENURE ARRANGEMENTS | SIZE OF RURAL ESTABLISHMENTS | | | |
|--------------------------|------------------------------|--------|-------|-------|
| | SMALL | MEDIUM | LARGE | TOTAL |
| OWNER | 67 | 68 | 95 | 87 |
| RENTER | 4 | 5 | 1 | 2 |
| SHARECROPPER | 2 | 2 | 1 | 1 |
| SQUATTER | 27 | 25 | 3 | 10 |
| TOTAL | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 |

SOURCE: IBGE. Obs.: "Small" refers to establishments less than 100 ha in size; "Medium" to those between 100 and 500 ha. and "Large" those over 500 ha.

Table 9
Area and Number of Agropastoral Establishments
North Region and Mato Grosso: 1975-85

| | | 1975 | 1980 | 1985 |
|--------|-------------------|---------|---------|---------|
| LARGE | AREA (000 HA) | 40,588 | 56,054 | 56,247 |
| | NUMBER | 9,287 | 15,694 | 16,910 |
| | AVERAGE AREA (HA) | 4,370 | 3,572 | 3,326 |
| MEDIUM | AREA (000 HA) | 7,807 | 11,875 | 13,944 |
| | NUMBER | 52,256 | 72,313 | 89,645 |
| | AVERAGE AREA (HA) | 149 | 164 | 156 |
| SMALL | AREA (000 HA) | 5,658 | 8,185 | 11,057 |
| | NUMBER | 331,567 | 381,937 | 466,982 |
| | AVERAGE AREA (HA) | 17 | 21 | 24 |

SOURCE: IBGE.

The characteristics of rural establishments are cross tabulated in Table 10 with major land uses within those establishments on a regional level. We observe here that property rights and associated economic incentives have played some role in directing economic activities toward specific land uses. Landowners are more likely to dedicate a significant share of land to planted pasture (16.8 percent), renters to annual crops (16 percent), while sharecroppers have more incentive to manage perennial crops than any other category of land occupant. These may not be sharecroppers in the traditional sense of sharing both in investment and output. Perennial crop operations are typically managed by hired laborers who earn a share of the crop as a payment. The distribution of land uses among native pastures, forests and idle productive land shows that all tenure categories retained over 75 percent of lands out of effective use in 1985, although the distribution among specific use categories differs somewhat.

Table 10
Agropastoral Land Use and Land Tenure:
North Region and Mato Grosso - 1985

| AGROPASTORAL LAND USE | PERCENT OF RURAL ESTABLISHMENT AREA | | | |
|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------|-----------|----------|
| | OWNER | RENTER | SHARECROP | SQUATTER |
| • ANNUAL CROPS | 3.79 | 15.94 | 6.67 | 5.32 |
| • PERENNIAL CROPS | 0.93 | 0.98 | 5.65 | 1.44 |
| • PLANTED PASTURES | 16.81 | 3.35 | 5.31 | 4.93 |
| • PLANTED FORESTS | 1.46 | 0.03 | 0.06 | 0.04 |
| • FALLOWLANDS | 1.92 | 0.79 | 2.57 | 4.06 |
| • NATIVE PASTURES | 19.30 | 11.23 | 4.16 | 6.83 |
| • NATIVE FORESTS | 44.43 | 64.86 | 73.90 | 70.51 |
| • IDLE PRODUCTIVE | 11.35 | 2.82 | 1.69 | 6.87 |
| TOTAL | 100.00 | 100.00 | 100.00 | 100.0 |
| AS % GEOG. AREA | 86.5 | 2.0 | 1.14 | 10.4 |

SOURCE: IBGE. Obs.: Establishments whose tenure categories was not reported were eliminated from total.

With regard to the distribution of tenure categories among forest cover types, the only significant contrast is found in the significantly higher proportion of squatters in Forested and Intermediate areas of 15.7 percent and 11.8 percent, respectively, while this proportion was only 4.0 percent in Non-forest municipalities. This reflects longer-term settlement patterns in Non-forest areas, and the consequent aggregation of squatter units into titled properties, or recognition of land rights through agrarian reform processes.

V. The Determinants of Agropastoral Productivity

This section analyzes the determinants of factor productivity in major agropastoral activities in the Legal Amazon region. The ultimate objective is to obtain estimates of labor and land requirement coefficients for these activities taking account of structural characteristics of municipalities, including the structure of production, the vegetation cover, the size distribution of establishments, and land tenure conditions.

Unfortunately, data on labor employment are not distinguished by major agropastoral land uses. Total employment in agriculture by municipality was the only information available. In consequence, labor productivity is restricted to an aggregate measure defined as the relation between the real value of total output (including outputs from forest product extractivism, as well as from agriculture and stock raising) and the number of workers employed in rural establishments. Table 11 shows that labor productivity in 1985 was significantly higher in "non-forested" areas.

Table 11
Employment and Labor Productivity in Rural Establishments, Legal Amazon:
"Forested" and "Non-Forested" Areas, 1985

| | OUTPUT VALUE (CR\$ MILLIONS) | EMPLOYMENT (THOUSANDS) | LABOR PRODUCTIVITY (CR\$ 1000/WORKER) |
|--------------|---------------------------------|---------------------------|--|
| NON-FORESTED | 2,990 | 748 | 3,994 |
| FORESTED | 5,097 | 2,990 | 1,704 |
| ALL AREAS | 8,726 | 4,227 | 2,064 |

SOURCE: IBGE. Obs: Figures do not add up due to elimination of "Intermediate" land cover class from this tabulation.

Data on land employment are distinguished according to major agropastoral uses, thus making it possible to define land productivity indices for major annual crops (rice, beans, maize, cassava, soybeans, and wheat), perennial crops (coffee, cacao, pepper, orange, banana, sugar cane), and for cattle raising.

For cattle raising, we define two alternative measures of range productivity, one including and the other excluding "native pastures" from the land area under consideration. In both of these measures, productivity is defined as the relation between size of cattle herd and the area of pastures. Figures in Table 12 show that, due to extensive cattle raising, productivity is obviously higher when natural pastures are excluded. Another obvious evidence is the relatively high comparative advantage of planted pastures in "non-forested" areas. The reason is probably due to the the more extensive use of natural pastures in "non-forested" areas. Time trends, however, show that these differences tend to decrease both in forested and non-forested areas, when measures are restricted to planted pastures, but

increase when natural pastures are considered. An explanatory hypothesis could be the adoption of less extensive practices of cattle raising, as well as the effects of overgrazing. Note, however, that planted pasture productivity does not decline in forested areas.

Table 12
Cattle Herd, Pasture Area and Land Productivity in Cattle Raising
"Forested" and "Non-Forested" areas, Legal Amazon: 1975-85.

| | | NON-FORESTED | | FORESTED | | ALL AREAS | |
|-------------------------------|------|--------------|-------|----------|--------|-----------|--------|
| | | INCL. | EXCL. | INCL. | EXCL. | INCL. | EXCL. |
| CATTLE HERD (THOUSAND) | 1975 | 5,708 | 5,708 | 2,552 | 2,552 | 9,390 | 9,390 |
| | 1980 | 7,752 | 7,752 | 7,426 | 7,426 | 15,220 | 15,220 |
| | 1985 | 9,186 | 9,186 | 7,811 | 7,811 | 18,998 | 18,998 |
| PASTURE AREA (THOUSAND HA) | 1975 | 21,454 | 3,783 | 4,631 | 2,874 | 29,813 | 7,154 |
| | 1980 | 26,154 | 6,066 | 8,585 | 6,327 | 39,044 | 13,346 |
| | 1985 | 26,634 | 8,590 | 7,811 | 12,077 | 43,246 | 19,126 |
| PRODUCTIVITY (HERD/HA) | 1975 | 0.27 | 1.51 | 0.55 | 0.90 | 0.31 | 1.31 |
| | 1980 | 0.30 | 1.28 | 0.62 | 0.95 | 0.39 | 1.14 |
| | 1985 | 0.34 | 1.07 | 0.65 | 0.85 | 0.44 | 0.99 |

SOURCE: IBGE. Obs. Incl. = includes natural pasture; Excl. = Excluding natural pastures. For the definition of "forested" and "non-forested" areas, see text. Due to the "intermediate" category, figures of "forested" and "non-forested" areas do not add up to totals.

Table 13 shows productivity measures for aggregate categories of agricultural products, divided into annual, perennial and total crops. Productivity is defined as the real value of output in each category (deflated by the price index of major crops in the same category) divided by the area of land employed in the respective category.

Figures in Table 13 show that, for the Amazon region as a whole agricultural productivity increased over 4.9% p.a. in the 1975-80 period, but slowed down to 1.6% p.a. in the 1980-85 period. The increase in productivity was especially strong for temporary crops in "forested" areas, where growth reached nearly 10% p.a. over the 1975-80 period, undoubtedly reflecting opening up of inviolate frontier lands.

Table 13
Output, Crop Area, and Land Productivity for Major Categories of Agricultural Crops in "Forested" and "Non- Forested" Areas, Legal Amazonia: 1975-1985

| | NON-FORESTED | | | FORESTED | | | ALL AREAS | | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------|------|-------|----------|------|-------|-----------|------|-------|------|
| | Temp | Perm | Total | Temp | Perm | Total | Temp | Perm | Total | |
| CROP OUTPUT (Cr\$ million*) | 1975 | 582 | 111 | 736 | 1531 | 698 | 2098 | 2347 | 860 | 3132 |
| | 1980 | 1601 | 187 | 1908 | 3142 | 1550 | 4476 | 5223 | 1815 | 6970 |
| | 1985 | 2821 | 168 | 2989 | 3247 | 1850 | 5097 | 6543 | 2183 | 8727 |
| CROP AREA (thousand ha) | 1975 | 818 | 79 | 897 | 1506 | 237 | 1744 | 2599 | 341 | 2944 |
| | 1980 | 2052 | 144 | 2197 | 1931 | 581 | 2512 | 4354 | 781 | 5135 |
| | 1985 | 2656 | 170 | 2826 | 1988 | 705 | 2693 | 5015 | 934 | 5949 |
| PRODUCTIVITY (Cr\$ 000*/ha) | 1975 | 711 | 1412 | 820 | 1016 | 1945 | 1203 | 904 | 2496 | 1064 |
| | 1980 | 780 | 1295 | 868 | 1627 | 2664 | 1781 | 1199 | 2324 | 1357 |
| | 1985 | 1062 | 986 | 1057 | 1633 | 2623 | 1892 | 1304 | 2336 | 1466 |

SOURCE: IBGE. Obs.: Temp. = Temporary crops; Perm. = Permanent crops. For the definition of "forested" and "non-forested" areas see text. Due to the "intermediate" category figures of "forested" and non-forested" areas does not add up to totals. Differences in deflator explain the same problem for summation across crops. * Values are in 1985 constant Cruzeiros.

For individual crops, we define productivity as physical units of output per crop area. Estimates are presented in Table 14. Productivity was somewhat better for most subsistence and cash crops in Forest areas, although soybeans performed slightly better in Non-forest soils, where they have in consequence been planted on over double the area. Initial fertility after clearing of Forest soils appears to have been an important factor, explaining a difference of nearly 10 tons per ha in sugarcane, and nearly 4 tons per ha in cassava. The exhaustion of these soils after continuous cropping would tend to result in a decline in these productivities over time.

Finally, Table 15 present regression results which explain the differences of productivity among Amazonian municipalities based upon structural characteristics such as their structure of production, vegetation cover, size distribution of establishments, and land tenure conditions.

Table 14
Productivity of Major Crops in Vegetation Zones, Legal Amazon: 1985

| | NON-FORESTED AREAS | | FORESTED AREAS | | ALL AREAS | | |
|------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|------------------|-------------------|------------------|-----------------|
| | QUANT. (000 T) | AREA (000 HA) | QUANT. (000 T) | AREA (000 HA) | QUANT. (000 T) | AREA (000 HA) | PROD. (T/HA) |
| ANNUAL | | | | | | | |
| •RICE | 1,063 | 830 | 1,045 | 827 | 2,333 | 1,822 | 1.28 |
| •BEANS | 23 | 50 | 110 | 193 | 143 | 263 | 0.54 |
| •CASSAVA | 232 | 45 | 2,964 | 350 | 3,510 | 450 | 7.79 |
| •MAIZE | 272 | 254 | 461 | 589 | 825 | 952 | 0.87 |
| •SUGARCANE | 1,178 | 21 | 247 | 6.8 | 1,597 | 34 | 46.92 |
| •SOYBEANS | 1,640 | 852 | 3 | 2.7 | 1,652 | 860 | 1.92 |
| PERENNIAL | | | | | | | |
| •COCOA | 0.1 | 0.15 | 34 | 61 | 35 | 63 | 0.56 |
| •COFFEE | 13 | 13 | 81 | 82 | 104 | 103 | 1.01 |
| •COTTON | 1.3 | 7.8 | 0.26 | 1.7 | 1.8 | 11.3 | 0.16 |
| •BANANA | 19 | 28 | 39 | 55 | 63 | 88 | 0.72 |
| •ORANGE | 76 | 1.25 | 166 | 3.5 | 274 | 5 | 52.3 |
| •PEPPER | 0.019 | 0.1 | 29 | 22 | 30 | 22 | 1.33 |

SOURCE: IBGE.

Table 15
Regression for Agricultural Productivity in the Legal Amazon, 1985

| | ALL AREAS | NON-FOREST | FOREST | INTERMEDIATE |
|---------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|
| CONSTANT | 7.09** (0.22) | 7.12** (0.74) | 6.51** (0.73) | 7.04** (0.44) |
| LABOR/LAND | 0.30** (0.05) | 0.15* (0.09) | 0.41** (0.09) | 0.09** (0.09) |
| AVG. HERD SIZE | -0.03 (0.03) | 0.28 (0.18) | 0.008 (0.04) | -0.09 (0.05) |
| AVG. ESTAB. SIZE | -0.005 (0.04) | -0.24 (0.19) | -0.003 (0.06) | 0.02 (0.07) |
| MARKET INTEGR. | 0.21 (0.16) | -0.49 (0.39) | 0.52** (0.25) | 0.77** (0.30) |
| LAND CONCENTR. | -0.13 (0.70) | 0.46 (1.07) | -0.48 (1.30) | -1.83 (1.35) |
| SHARE SQUATTERS | -0.43** (0.16) | 0.25 (0.47) | -0.53** (0.21) | -0.30 (0.32) |
| DIST. STATE CAP. | -0.15 (0.11) | -0.45** (0.22) | 0.16 (0.15) | -0.34 (0.22) |
| DIST. FED. CAP. | 0.20** (0.05) | 0.45** (0.19) | 0.55** (0.11) | -0.06 (0.04) |
| SHARE OF FOREST | 0.08 (0.11) | -1.10 (0.76) | -0.14 (0.65) | -0.03 (0.42) |
| DENS. PAVED RD. | 3.33** (1.15) | 14.66** (5.07) | 3.71** (1.37) | 3.35 (2.22) |
| DENS. NON-PAVED | -0.87 (0.92) | 1.37 (1.94) | -0.44 (1.19) | 1.36 (2.30) |
| DENS. RIVER | -2.00 (2.43) | 1.35 (10.3) | -2.56 (2.92) | -3.12 (4.60) |
| R ² ADJ. | 0.34 | 0.34 | 0.29 | 0.54 |
| RMSE | 0.55 | 0.46 | 0.58 | 0.33 |
| N.OBS. | 304 | 66 | 190 | 46 |

Source: Author's estimates. Obs.: Standard errors are in parentheses. RMSE = Root Mean Square Error. N.Obs. = sample size. Logarithms were taken in the cases of productivity, labor/land ratio, average herd size and average farm size; integration to markets, land concentration and squatters are percent shares; distances are in thousand km.; and roads and rivers are geographical density (divided by geographical area of municipality).

The dependent variable in all the regressions is the productivity of agriculture (including both annual and perennial crops), defined as the relation between the value of output and crop area, in 1985.

The explanatory variables in the regression are:

- the **land/labor ratio** measured by the relation between total employment of labor and total crop area in the municipality, introduced to capture the effects of diminishing returns in agricultural production;
- the **average size of agricultural establishments**, a measure of scale economies;
- the **average size of cattle herd**, measuring the importance of alternative employment of land and/or labor;
- **integration to product markets**, measured by the percent share of total production destined for industrial or commercial uses (as opposed to output consumed within the establishment) in the total value of output;
- **land concentration**, measured by the percent share of large establishments (greater than 500 ha.) in the total number of establishments in the municipality;
- the **percent share of squatters** in the total number of establishments, as a proxy for institutional conditions related to property rights in land;
- **distance to State and Federal capital**, expressed in thousand km., as proxies of access to local and national markets, respectively;
- **vegetation cover** summarized by the percent coverage of forests (including categories of dense, open and ecological transition) in the municipality;
- finally, transport conditions are represented by the proxies of geographical density of paved and non-paved roads, as well as by the geographical density of rivers (having class "A" navigability) .

All the variables refer to municipalities of the Legal Amazon, in 1985, and logarithms were taken in the case of productivity, land/labor ratio, average size of herds and average size of establishments.

Naturally, the model is not able to explain a large portion of the variance in cropland productivity, much of which has to do with soil and climatic conditions at an establishment level not measured by these variables. However, the effects of some variables are statistically significant. For the Amazon region as a whole, the labor/land ratio is the most important determinant of productivity. An increase of one percent in the labor/land ratio increases land productivity by 0.3 percent. However, there are significant differences in the value of this parameter between forested and non-forested areas.

Other important determinants of land productivity are the distance to the federal capital, the density of paved roads, and the share of squatters in the municipality. On the other hand, factors like the average size of herds, the average size of establishments, land concentration, and the share of crops marketed seem to have no clear effect on productivity.

The more distant from the federal capital the municipality is located, the higher productivity tends to be. Each additional thousand kilometers increases productivity by 0.2 percent. The reasons behind this geographic effect are not immediately obvious. Differences in the type or fertility of soil in more distant and recent settled areas is suggested as a possible explanation. On the other hand, it is interesting to note that distance from the state capital has the opposite effect, though estimates are not significant at reasonable levels of confidence. Probably, the latter distance is a proxy for the more profitable and/or productive crop mix of areas close to markets.

The higher the density of paved roads in the municipality, the higher are its productivity levels. Thus, each additional kilometer of paved road per square kilometer of geographical area leads to a 3.33% increase in productivity. This is probably due to the fact that paved roads acts as a proxy for the more intensely urbanized areas, or for market integration. Note that the density of non-paved roads does not seem to have a significant effect on agricultural productivity, perhaps due to the fact that such roads are largely impassable in the harvest season.

Finally, the share of squatters in total rural establishments in the municipality has a strong negative effect on productivity. One additional percentage point of squatters leads to a decrease of 0.43% in productivity. A plausible hypothesis could be the incentives for the adoption of more extensive agricultural methods as a mechanism of granting property rights in larger tracts of land. Squatters also face institutional barriers to credit and tend to be located in areas least accessible to markets.

Results for Forested and Non-Forested areas show important differences in the size and statistical significance of the effects of different factors. Firstly, the value of constants show that, independent of all other factors, productivity tends to be higher in Non-Forest areas, though the differences are not strongly significant. Secondly, the elasticity of output in relation to labor tends to be lower in these areas. In Non-Forest areas, moreover, the average size of herds (closely followed by average farm size) is the most important factor in the explanation of the variance of productivity (highest standardized estimates). On the other hand, in Non-Forest areas, squatters and the degree of market integration are not significant factors for the explanation of productivity, in contrast to the Forest areas. Finally, variables related to distance and transport condition show stronger effects in Non-Forest areas.

The differences above are probably related to soil conditions and, as a consequence, to the greater specialization of Non-Forest areas in cattle raising activities, as well as in less labor intensive agricultural crops. The technological characteristics of these activities tends to increase farm area with no increase on land productivity in agriculture; they also tend to reduce the linkage of farming activities to markets, thus decreasing the importance of the latter as a determinant of productivity. Furthermore, cattle raising tends to show a stronger

complementarity to cropping activities and, finally, the less labor intensive techniques tend to reduce the elasticity of output to employment.

VI. Wood Removal

The average volume of timber per unit area in "non-forest" and "forested" municipalities has been estimated in cubic meter wood equivalent based on broad categories of vegetation from the specialized literature as shown in Table 16, below. For analytical purposes, we have taken estimates from the range of figures presented from forest inventories reported in the literature, and applied these to these broad vegetation types in the Legal Amazon to estimate total original standing wood volume, and total volume removed due to land use conversion from 1980-85.

Table 16
Estimated Timber Volume in Natural Forests, Legal Amazon

| INVENTORY SOURCE | FOREST | NON-FOREST |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|
| RADAMBRASIL (IBGE, VAR.) ^a | 107.6 m ³ /ha | 72.4 m ³ /ha |
| FAO (1985) ^b | 114.0 m ³ /ha | 63.0 m ³ /ha |
| BROWN ET AL. (1991) ^c | 156.9 m ³ /ha | n.a. |
| ESTIMATED AVERAGE | 133.9 m ³ /ha | 67.7 m ³ /ha |

^a Data refer to total mean volume per ha. of standing wood in commercial categories. Forested municipalities refer to the following map sheets: Belém, Araguaia/Tocantins, Macapá, Tapajós, Santarém, Tumucumaque, Rio Branco, Iça, Juruá, Porto Velho, Purus, Manaus. Non-Forested: Boa Vista/Roraima, Pico da Neblina, Javari/Contamana, Guaporé, Juruema.

^b Data refer to Radambrasil estimates for the North region, with Forested municipalities represented by Broadleaved Forest (category NHCf), with DAP > 30 cm, and Non-Forested by Productive Woodlands of *Cerrado* formation. (category NHO), with DAP > 10cm.

^c Data refer to average volumes from a range of inventories carried out in the Latin American tropical forest area.

To derive an estimate of approximate wastage, Table 17 compares the average annual output volume of roundwood, charcoal and fuelwood production for 1980-85 in wood equivalent volume with estimates of the areas cleared annually in each Amazon state.¹⁹

¹⁹ Annual deforestation rates were derived using the formulation proposed in SERÔA DA MOTTA AND MAY (1992), which calculates deforestation in inter-censal years due to agropastoral expansion as $[(A_{t+1} - F_{t+1}) - (A_t - F_t)]$, where A_t = area in agricultural establishments, and F_t = native forest area within such establishments.

According to previous studies, it has been estimated that the volume actually commercialized (VAC) as being about 25 m³ per ha. in the North region, or about 20 percent, considering extraction of 30 to 35 merchantable species. This is consistent with the average commercial utilization rate of 18.8 percent of deforested timber derived from the above analysis. However, the areas actually exploited tend to be limited to only five or six species, contributing between 5 and 10 m³ per ha. This would tend to result in far lower estimates for wood utilization than those derived in Table 17. One explanation is the lack of consideration of fuelwood and charcoal in these market figures, although these uses in some states are even more substantial than roundwood extraction.

Table 17
Wood Removed due to Agropastoral Expansion and Commercial Timber Output
North Region and Mato Grosso: 1980-85 average

| | 1980 - 1985 AVERAGE | | | TIMBER EQUIV. (000M ³) | TIMBER REMOVED (000 M ³) | UTILIZATION RATE |
|-------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|--------------|------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|------------------|
| | ROUNDWOOD (1000 M ³) | FUELWOOD (1000 M ³) | CHARCOAL (T) | | | |
| ACRE | 171.0 | 1,250.4 | 2,342 | 864.9 | 1,807.4 | 47.9% |
| AMAPÁ | 594.2 | 312.6 | 710 | 756.1 | 8,214.5 | 9.2% |
| AMAZONAS | 739.2 | 3,346.1 | 5,646 | 2,457.4 | n.a. | n.a. |
| PARÁ | 13,087.7 | 4,454.9 | 25,335 | 15,517.9 | 67,104.9 | 23.1% |
| RONDÔNIA | 787.6 | 118.8 | 3,096 | 871.8 | 14,693.4 | 5.9% |
| RORAIMA | 40.6 | 64.0 | 35 | 72.9 | n.a. | n.a. |
| MATO GROSSO | 750.7 | 3,310.0 | 706 | 2,411.3 | 30,333.2 | 7.9% |
| TOTAL | 16,171.0 | 12,956.8 | 37,869 | 22,952.3 | 122,153.4 | 18.8% |

SOURCE: Author's estimates, based on data in Tables 1 and 16, IBGE, 1980 and 1985 Agricultural Census: annual change in native forest in agricultural establishments; 1980-85 Statistical Yearbooks: timber extraction volumes.
Obs: It is estimated that charcoal constitutes 25 percent of wood equivalent by weight, and 50 percent by volume. Fuelwood, usually measured in steres (1 m³ stacked wood), is adjusted to wood equivalent at 50 percent of fuelwood volume. n.a. = agricultural establishment land use shows increase in forested areas, inconsistent with timber extraction statistics.

VII. Conclusions

This study has provided preliminary sub-regional estimates of land use change due to agropastoral expansion in the Legal Amazon region, and the relationship between these changes and both agricultural productivity and timber removal. To the extent feasible, the research has further disaggregated this analysis to characterize the form of occupation of areas originally forested and of non-forested areas, defined according to Brazilian vegetation formations predominant in the Legal Amazon, on a municipal level. Although this unique data source provides a more comprehensive picture of the sources of land use change, it is impossible to correlate vegetation characteristics with types of establishments and specific land uses on the basis of municipal census data. To further refine these estimates would require a survey of individual properties and their precise land use structure in relation to original vegetation cover characteristics.

For the Legal Amazon region as a whole, we have found that agricultural occupation rates are significantly higher in the Non-forested areas, a tendency which is reinforced by the difficulties of settlement in the dense tropical forest. Nevertheless, crop productivities are higher in the Forest municipalities, at least during the period of initial settlement. This attraction is offset by the labor requirements of land clearing and the far more difficult access to markets. This can explain the conversion of croplands to pastures and secondary forests after initial occupation. Planted pastures in the Non-Forest areas appear more productive than in Forest lands, but this is primarily due to the extensive use of native pastures, more prevalent in these areas.

Wood removal rates associated with agropastoral expansion are on the whole quite inefficient, averaging only about 19 percent of estimated timber volume removed by land clearing, even when fuelwood and charcoal production is included in the estimate. Of total timber marketed in the region, the share of roundwood in total wood volume is about 70 percent. However, this proportion is far greater in Forested than Non-Forest areas. In the latter, a considerable share of timber extracted for commercial purposes is destined for fuel. With the growth of the steel industry in the eastern Amazon, the tendency for diversion of timber to fuel will increase, particularly given the improbability of investments in reforestation for charcoal production.

References

- Centro de Estudos Avançados (1991) *Projeto FLORAM*. São Paulo, Universidade de São Paulo.
- BROWN, S., A. GILLESPIE AND A.E. LUGO (1991) Biomass estimation methods for tropical forests with applications to forest inventory data. *Forest Science* 35(4):881-9
- EITEN G. AND R. GOODLAND (1979) Ecology and management of semi-arid ecosystems in Brazil. In: WALKER, B.H., ed., *Management of semi-arid ecosystems*. Amsterdam, Elsevier.
- FAO (1985) *Forest Resources of Brazil*. Rome, Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations.
- FEARNSIDE, P. (1989) Extractive reserves in Brazilian Amazonia. *BioScience* 39(6):387-393.
- HECHT, S.B. (1985) Environment, development and politics: capital accumulation and the livestock sector in eastern Amazonia. *World Development* 13(6):663-684.
- HECHT, S.B., NORGAARD, R. AND G. POSSIO (1988) The economics of cattle ranching in eastern Amazon. *Interciencia* 13(5):233-240.
- IBGE (various years) *Anuário Estatístico*. Rio de Janeiro, Brazilian Institute for Geography and Statistics.
- IBGE (var.) *Censo Agropecuário*, 1975, 1980, 1985. Rio de Janeiro, Brazilian Institute for Geography and Statistics.
- IBGE (1974-82) *RADAMBRASIL*. Rio de Janeiro, Brazilian Institute for Geography and Statistics.
- INPE (1992) *Deforestation in Brazilian Amazonia*. São José dos Campos, São Paulo, National Institute for Space Research.
- MAHAR, D. (1989) *Government policies and deforestation in the Brazilian Amazon*. Washington, D.C., The World Bank.
- RANKIN, J. (1985) Forestry in the Brazilian Amazon. In: G.T. PRANCE AND T.E. LOVEJOY, eds. *Amazonia*. Oxford, Pergamon.
- SERÔA DA MOTTA, R. (1992) Policy issues concerning tropical deforestation in Brazil. Ms.
- SERÔA DA MOTTA, R. and P. H. MAY (1992) Loss in forest resource value due to agricultural land conversion in Brazil. *Texto para Discussão*, n. 248, IPEA-Rio.
- UHL, C., D. NEPSTAD, R. BUSCHBACHER, K. CLARK, B. KAUFFMAN AND S. SUBLER (1990) Studies of ecosystem response to natural and anthropogenic disturbances provide guidelines for designing sustainable land-use systems in Amazonia. In: ANDERSON, A. *Alternatives to Deforestation in the Amazon*. New York, Columbia University Press.
- VELOSO, H.P., A.L. RANGEL Fº AND A.C. ALVES LIMA (1991) *Classificação da Vegetação Brasileira, Adaptada a um Sistema Universal*. Rio de Janeiro, Brazilian Institute for Geography and Statistics.

